This Transcript has not been proof read or corrected. It is a working tool for the Tribunal for use in preparing its judgment. It will be placed on the Tribunal Website for readers to see how matters were conducted at the public hearing of these proceedings and is not to be relied on or cited in the context of any other proceedings. The Tribunal's judgment in this matter will be the final and definitive record.

<u>IN THE COMPETITION</u> <u>APPEAL TRIBUNAL</u>

Victoria House, Bloomsbury Place, London WC1A 2EB Case Nos. 1205-1207/3/3/13

21st November 2013

Before: THE HON. MR. JUSTICE ROTH (The President) STEPHEN HARRISON PROFESSOR COLIN MAYER

(Sitting as a Tribunal in England and Wales)

BETWEEN:

BRITISH TELECOMMUNICATIONS PLC Appellant

- and -

OFFICE OF COMMUNICATIONS

Respondent

AND BETWEEN:

(1) CABLE & WIRELESS WORLDWIDE PLC (2) VIRGIN MEDIA LIMITED (3) VERIZON UK LIMITED

Appellants

- and -

OFFICE OF COMMUNICATIONS Respondent

AND BETWEEN:

(1) BRITISH SKY BROADCASTING LIMITED (2) TALKTALK TELECOMMUNICATIONS GROUP PLC

Appellants

- and -

OFFICE OF COMMUNICATIONS

Respondent

Transcribed by Beverley F. Nunnery & Co. Official Shorthand Writers and Audio Transcribers Quality House, Quality Court, Chancery Lane, London WC2A 1HP Tel: 020 7831 5627 Fax: 020 7831 7737 info@beverleynunnery.com

HEARING DAY TWELVE

<u>A P P E A R AN C E S</u>

- <u>Mr. Rhodri Thompson QC</u>, <u>Mr. Graham Read QC</u>, <u>Ms. Sarah Lee</u>, <u>Mr. Ben Lynch</u> and <u>Ms.</u> <u>Georgina Hirsch (instructed by BT Legal)</u> appeared on behalf of the Appellant, British Telecommunications PLC.
- <u>Mr. Meredith Pickford</u> and <u>Mr. Julian Gregory</u> (instructed by Herbert Smith Freehills LLP) appeared on behalf of the Appellants (1) British Sky Broadcasting Limited and (2) TalkTalk Telecommunications Group PLC.
- <u>Ms. Dinah Rose QC</u> and <u>Mr. Tristan Jones</u> (instructed by Olswang LLP) appeared on behalf of the Appellants (1) Cable & Wireless Worldwide plc, (2) Virgin Media Limited and (3) Verizon UK Limited.
- <u>Mr. Pushpinder Saini QC</u>, <u>Ms. Kate Gallafent</u>, <u>Mr. Hanif Mussa</u> and <u>Ms. Emily Neill</u> (instructed by the Legal Department, Office of Communications) appeared on behalf of the Respondent.

1	THE DECIDENT. C_{1} , d_{1} , m_{1} , M_{2} , D_{1}^{2} , d_{2}
1	THE PRESIDENT: Good morning. Mr. Pickford?
2	MR. PICKFORD: I was simply going to say, there was an issue raised about the lateness of our
3	submissions. Obviously we sent a letter to the Tribunal. I apologise for that, and I hope
4	everything is in order.
5	THE PRESIDENT: We have also had a letter from BT regarding something, Mr. Pickford, in
6	your closing submissions. Perhaps you can help me on that because I think we should sort
7	this out at the outset. If one looks at your closing, I think it is on p.18, para.46. You refer to
8	Mr. Robinson saying BT had received of the order of £232 million more than FAC. You
9	then in 46.1 say that over the three year period the charges for other services were £450
10	million a year. Then you say that this to total over recovery to the tune of around $\pounds 600$
11	million. Where does the 250 come from?
12	MR. PICKFORD: I think that may be a typo. I think it probably should be
13	THE PRESIDENT: 232, should it not?
14	MR. PICKFORD: the 232 figure, yes. These are all relatively approximate, it should be the
15	232.
16	THE PRESIDENT: Even so, so you have added them up and taken off 95 and you get to 600.
17	Then you say in 46.2 that Sky's is much larger, and that the figures there set out - which
18	figures are you referring to?
19	MR. PICKFORD: That is the figure in the evidence from TalkTalk during the administrative
20	process. That is the figure marked in ST1-3 at tab 12.
21	THE PRESIDENT: What I do not follow is this: Mr. Robinson's evidence was that the £232
22	million is over the whole period?
23	MR. PICKFORD: That is correct. There is no change in relation to the £232 million. Would it
24	help, Sir, if I have explained what the issue is and how it has arisen?
25	THE PRESIDENT: You say the £232 million is over the three years, or the dispute period?
26	MR. PICKFORD: It is actually over the dispute period, so it is actually over four years.
27	THE PRESIDENT: So that is right?
28	MR. PICKFORD: That is correct.
29	THE PRESIDENT: What you say is that the other figure
30	MR. PICKFORD: The figure that is wrong is effectively the £450 million figure that was taken
31	from the TalkTalk submissions in response to the Ofcom consultation on the dispute
32	determinations.
33	THE PRESIDENT: That was the basis on which the figure was put to Mr. Myers, is it not?
34	MR. PICKFORD: That is correct, Sir, yes.
51	

1 THE PRESIDENT: You are now saying that it was put on an incorrect basis?

2 MR. PICKFORD: That is correct, Sir.

THE PRESIDENT: I really do not think you can - he has not had a chance to comment on that. There has been no opportunity for anyone else to consider that, nor for any re-examination of Mr. Myers on that point. It is obviously a very substantially different figure. You may wish to address us on it, but our feeling is that it is really not appropriate to introduce that at this stage. I would add, before you comment, although the figure you seek to put forward is obviously striking, the substance of your argument is, I think, not affected by this figure.

MR. PICKFORD: That is entirely correct, Sir. It is unaffected, and if I could just explain our position. Obviously, I put forward figures to Mr. Myers on my understanding of what the £453 million figure in the TalkTalk submissions meant. On its face it does appear to me a total figure. I was then told on Sunday by Mr. Heaney, who read the transcript of that cross-examination, that it was not, in fact, a total figure, as I had understood and as appears on the face of it, it was an average figure. In those circumstances, I felt that the appropriate thing to do was at least to explain the fact that the figure that we were previously relying upon was wrong. I quite accept that it is a matter for the Tribunal what weight it wants to attach to the figures. I put my point to Mr. Myers based on my understanding of it. We cannot go over that again. I was not trying to pull the wool over anyone's eyes. It was important to explain that there was, in fact, an error. If I continued to make my submissions on the basis that that was, in fact, what that figure meant, I would effectively be misleading the Tribunal. As I said, I quite understand it is a matter of weight, but it did seem important to at least draw the error to the attention of the Tribunal. That is all we are doing.

THE PRESIDENT: I think one can say that it was put on the basis of £600 million, but Sky/TalkTalk in fact say that, through an error, that figure is understated.

MR. PICKFORD: The other point just to make about it is that the new figure can actually be derived from figures that are all in the documents. It is not a new figure that is, as it were, evidence from Mr. Heaney. It is simply taking figures from the various RFS and applying those calculations to them. That is what we say in relation to that.

THE PRESIDENT: Equally, BT might have a lot to say about it.

MR. PICKFORD: They might.

THE PRESIDENT: We cannot spend two hours exploring the figures at this point. We can
substitute for 46.2 that, in fact, through an error you consider that the figure is substantially
higher and leave it at that. I think the assertion that it is about £1.8 billion is not one that we
can accept at this point.

- 1 MR. PICKFORD: I understand, Sir.
- 2 MR. READ: Just to be clear, BT has, of course, in respect of Sky and TalkTalk's case put 3 forward a number of reasoned submissions in its closing submissions about all of this 4 material being far too late at the stage it is being introduced, and we set that out at 5 paras.578, onwards, in our closing submissions. 6 I do not want to take any more time up on it, because I am very conscious of the time limits 7 that are imposed upon the parties today, so I will say nothing further at this stage. 8 THE PRESIDENT: Yes, but we thought it is important, given the letter from those instructing 9 you, to clarify this point right at the outset. Mr. Read, if we deal with it in the way I 10 suggested, namely that Sky/TalkTalk in closing said that, through an error, the figure they 11 submitted is higher and is an understatement, but we make no finding on that at all. It is just 12 that they made that comment. 13 MR. READ: It is just that they do state in terms in para.47 of their closing submissions that it is 14 the best evidence before the Tribunal, but there we are. 15 THE PRESIDENT: I have made it clear that we are not accepting that statement of £1.8 billion. 16 It is simply that they have said that, through an error, the figure of £600 million is an 17 understatement. 18 MR. PICKFORD: Sir, just for your note, the error and how it arose during cross-examination is 19 explained more fully in footnote 109, which is annex A. 20 THE PRESIDENT: Yes, I saw that. Annex A, equally, is going to fall with 46.2, because that 21 goes together. So Annex A is disregarded. 22 MR. PICKFORD: Of course. There was a suggestion of a lack of proprietary ----23 THE PRESIDENT: No, it is not suggested that ----24 MR. PICKFORD: -- by BT and certainly that was not ----25 THE PRESIDENT: We are not suggesting it was an intention to mislead anyone. 26 MR. PICKFORD: We were simply doing our best given what we are told at, unfortunately, rather 27 the eleventh hour. 28 THE PRESIDENT: Yes. Mr. Saini? 29 MR. SAINI: Sir, I have got a confession to make, first of all, which is that in the time available I 30 have read BT and Sky's and Ms. Rose's closing submissions once and, given their length, 31 very quickly. I confess I have not absorbed every point, and I am going to do my best in the 32 time that I have got to address what I believe are the principal points and to seek to explain 33 to the Tribunal why essentially this is a straightforward case, despite the volume of 34 material...

I should also say that I am slightly alarmed by the fact that the point that we have just been addressing appears in footnote 140 something. There are similar points, in particular in relation to matters appearing in Mr. Pickford's closing submissions, which were never put to Mr. Myers, and particular documents that were never put to him. What I am going to do in the interests of time is by the end of the day just provide a list of those, rather than taking up time with those. There are a multiplicity of points, not just in Mr. Pickford's skeleton, but also in the skeleton of BT, which are completely new. I am just not going to have time to deal with them orally. What I am going to try and do is deal with the eight grounds - that is six grounds from BT and two grounds from Sky - in the most effective way possible. Before I start on BT ground 1, I just need to say something about the position of Ofcom on the witnesses, and in particular could I ask the Tribunal to take up Mr. Pickford's closing submissions at p.5. We have not addressed this issue in our closing submissions, but it is appropriate that we indicate our position. Unlike the position taken, certainly by Mr. Pickford, and I am not sure if it is taken by the other parties, our submission is that all of the experts in this case gave honest evidence, they did their best to assist the Tribunal, and although they have firm views, no criticism can be attached to any of them. I include within that Dr. Maldoom, Dr. Houpis, Mr. Harman and Mr. Myers, who gives evidence both as an expert and partly as a factual witness. Therefore, we do not associate ourselves with any of the observations made by Mr. Pickford, some of the critical observations made in relation to BT's experts.

I should just say the same thing about Mr. Robinson. We did not cross-examine him, but we again say that he was an honest witness doing his best. Also Mr. Holt, I am reminded by Ms. Rose.

THE PRESIDENT: You have made it clear, all witnesses.

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25 MR. SAINI: All witnesses, with no exceptions, no one is to be criticised. I must, must take 26 exception to what is said in paras.12 to 15 of Mr. Pickford's skeleton in relation to 27 Mr. Myers. There is a criticism there, perhaps a muted criticism of Mr. Myers. Mr. Myers 28 provided, we submit, honest evidence, genuinely held views, and although he is criticised in 29 para.14 for his understanding of the 2004 report, as you will hear from me in due course, we 30 say that Mr. Myers' understanding of the 2004 report, and in particular the critical paragraphs, that is not an understanding of an economist, it is an understanding that anyone 31 32 would gain from reading those paragraphs. I will deal with that in more detail when we get 33 to Sky ground 1.

34 So the basic introductory point is that we are not inviting the Tribunal to make any critical

1 2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

comments in relation to any of the witnesses.

- MR. PICKFORD: Just for avoidance of doubt, we are not impugning any of the witnesses' honesty at all. We obviously make certain criticisms of Dr. Maldoom's evidence, but not in relation to dishonesty whatsoever.
- MR. SAINI: If I can go then immediately to BT Ground 1, and I was hoping on Tuesday that we could deal with this very quickly but unfortunately, given that BT have repeatedly said in their closing submissions and also in the cross examination of Mr. Myers that they do not understand our case in relation to Ground 1 I do need, with some care, to go back to that. The case in relation to Ground 1 is very important because, in our submission, not only does Ofcom's position dispose of Ground 1, but it also determines Ground 2 and largely Ground 3 against BT.
- At the risk of repetition we need to go back to basics in relation to Ground 1 and the sole issue before this Tribunal is whether when construing Ground 1, connections and rentals are to be aggregated. The Tribunal is not concerned with other potential services or components. Our submission is simple, if one takes out the statutory materials, the legislation bundle, which is bundle E of the core bundles, and if I could ask the Tribunal please just to go to the condition again, which is divider 12, which is at the back of the final statement where the condition is set out, p.44.
- The Tribunal already has on board the term "network access" is a statutorily defined term
 and p.40 makes clear that the statutory definitions are to apply unless the contrary is
 indicated. So we are all agreed, and I believe this is common ground, that network access
 for the purpose of Condition HH3 is defined as in the Statute. But, as I submitted in
 opening, there are two matters the Tribunal needs to focus on when considering any
 particular service or component.
 - First, is there a charge offered, payable or proposed, and I believe it is now common ground, but my friend will tell me if I am wrong, that there is a charge offered, payable or proposed, for connections and rentals separately. Secondly, that must be for network access.
- 28 29

30

25

26

27

- While we are in that bundle, I will go, I hope for the last time, go to the definition of network access, within divider 5, at p.35.
- 31 THE PRESIDENT: Yes, you have showed us this.
- MR. SAINI: Absolutely. My friend is suggesting there is something unclear about our position.
 We do not accept it is unclear, and that is why I need to put it on the record. Our position is
 that connections and rentals separately amount to network access within the expanded

definition within s.151(4), and we submit that that definition makes clear that component or items - I am sorry page ----

THE PRESIDENT: It depends whether one is looking at the original Statute ----

MR. SAINI: Yes, either on p.51 or p.36. It is s.151(4), and I need to make our position clear that if you have a "component" - using a neutral word for the moment - and it is something used within network access, but in itself it could not provide you with connection because you need other items, that component nevertheless falls within the definition of network access. I omitted to show the Tribunal in opening a passage of the PPC case where exactly the same submission was made at that time by Mr. Read in relation to trunk. You will recall that in PPC the issue was whether or not there were terminating segments and trunk segments, and Mr. Read was there arguing that trunk segments, which was the issue in the PPC case, were not network access because, as was common ground, trunk on its own would not give you connectivity, you need to buy something else. But exactly that argument was rejected, based on the definition by the Tribunal in the PPC case, and I should just draw that to your attention, Sir. It is within the same bundle E at divider 9, at p.65 of the Judgment, para. 225, where it says:

"BT sought to contend (eg in paragraph 124 of its Notice of Appeal) that the provision of trunk services alone could not amount to the provision of 'Network Access'. If the definition of Network Access were confined to meaning 'interconnection of public electronic communications networks' there might be some force in this, but it is plain that 'Network Access' has a much wider meaning than this, extending to (for example) 'any apparatus comprised in such a network or used for the purposes of such a network or service'. It plainly can include a 2 Mbit/s trunk segment without other segments that make up the circuit." One could just substitute within that paragraph for "trunk" "connection or rental". So we submit ----

THE PRESIDENT: No, we have got the point.

MR. SAINI: If that is the clear construction in relation to BT Ground 1, before turning to BT
Ground 2 one has to ask, and this appears to be the nub of Mr. Thompson's argument at
least, can one avoid that construction by reference to the fact that in the 2004 LLMR
separate sub-markets were not defined for connections and rentals.
We submit, first of all, that whatever was in the 2004 LLMR it would not be a legitimate
exercise in construction of a public law instrument to ignore the plain meaning which
followed from the statutory definitions, but aside from that Mr. Thompson's point is a bad

1 one, because as is clear all that the 2004 LLMR did was establish that BT had SMP in a 2 particular market, the AISBO market, and then it imposed Condition HH3 for any items of 3 network access which fell within that market. It is clear that new products could be 4 introduced within the AISBO market, they would still fall ----5 THE PRESIDENT: We have not heard yet from BT, at the moment I do not follow why you need 6 a separate market and a separate charge because on that basis BES 100 has to be a separate 7 market from BES 1000 and it clearly is not. 8 MR. SAINI: Sir, you have my submissions; I will not say anything further in relation to BT 9 Ground 1. Just one final issue which is there is a whole list in Mr. Thompson's skeleton 10 argument of other types of component, say, where they are throwing down the gauntlet and 11 they are saying: "If that is your case, Ofcom, what about all these other things?" I believe it 12 is para. 91 but someone will tell me if I am wrong, where they talk about other items, such 13 as: initial circuit, subsequent circuit, fibre charges, cancellation charges. 14 There are two answers to that. First, this Tribunal is not concerned with looking at what 15 might be the position as regards other components; we are just concerned with connection 16 and rental. There may be a different position. What the Tribunal would have to do is to 17 look at each of these individual items and consider whether or not they fall within the 18 extended definition of s.151. So I simply say to the Tribunal you do not need to get into 19 that, what may be the position as regards other components. 20 Mainlink, for example, if the Tribunal were interested in it, we would say does definitely 21 fall within the definition of network access, but these other items, initial circuits, or 22 additional charges for fibre, one does not need to get into that, so I will turn now to BT 23 Ground 2. 24 Our primary submission is that whatever the economic arguments may be for aggregating 25 connection and rental one cannot use those arguments to divert one from the clear 26 construction that the Tribunal should arrive at under Ground 1. It remains unclear to us 27 because there is a difference in position between the notice of appeal and the skeleton 28 argument, what BT's main argument is on Ground 2. Is it a free-standing argument that 29 whatever the construction is in relation to Ground 1, the Tribunal should be diverted from 30 that construction because of these economic arguments, or is the argument that these 31 arguments under Ground 2 support their arguments under Ground 1? 32 Our primary submission is none of the arguments are relevant, and there is a lot of time 33 spent in evidence and in the skeleton arguments discussing the evidence on Ground 2. If 34 one clears it all away one thing that is clear on the basis of the evidence of all of the

1	witnesses is that connection and rental are separately economically meaningful. One can
2	disagree as to the extent and relevance of the difference, but it is not the position of BT, as I
3	understand it, that there is no economic significance, and I do need to go back to the
4	Determination now because for the first time it appears to be being suggested in BT's
5	skeleton argument that what I suggested in opening was undisputed, in fact, is disputed.
6	You will recall that in opening I took the Tribunal to confidential tables which showed the
7	different purchasing patterns.
8	THE PRESIDENT: Yes, the confidential tables.
9	MR. SAINI: That is right, and I am not going to discuss the figures but, as I understand the
10	position, and someone will give me the reference to this - I think it is in one of BT's annexes
11	to their skeleton argument - they are asserting that they do not accept these tables, and one
12	can see them, the body of them appears at p.71, the explanation begins at p.70 in the
13	Determination.
14	If we look at BT's closing at para. 116, what is said there is:
15	"BT does not accept the analysis of circuits conducted by Ofcom in the
16	Determination."
17	If this is intended to refer to these particular tables then we do not understand the basis upon
18	which these are disputed. The footnote refers to Mr. Coulson's report, which refers to a
19	circuit duration assessment, but we do not understand Mr. Coulson to be disputing, in that
20	part of his report, these particular tables, and whatever Mr. Thompson or Mr. Read have to
21	say about this we are proceeding on the basis that there is not a factual dispute in relation to
22	the variation in proportions of connections and rentals by customer.
23	It may be that BT have got a different point. May one go to para.167 of their closing. I say
24	this because it is not clear to us what the factual dispute is. This passage does refer to those
25	tables at 8.2. It is there suggested: "(a) The variation in average lengths of circuits between CPs
26	is not significant, contrary to the position as suggested by Figures 8.2-8.6 of the Determination."
27	The figures in 8.2 to 8.6 are not disputed as I understand it, those charts. Whether or not it is
28	significant is a matter of assessment. But just looking at those tables at pp.71 and 72, even a crude
29	assessment would suggest that there is a significant difference in purchasing patterns.
30	I know that Ms Rose deals with it at some length in her skeleton argument and she may deal with it
31	orally. Our overriding submission is that BT's arguments in relation to BT ground 2 do not get off
32 33	the ground because once the construction is clear these points do not matter. In so far as they do matter, it appears to be common ground (although one can argue about significance) that
33 34	matter, it appears to be common ground (although one can argue about significance) that connections and rentals are separately meaningful.
57	connections and remais are separately incaningful.

I am going to move on to BT ground 3. This will take a bit more time because it is quite difficult to see exactly what BT is saying in ground 3. Although it has the heading "Legal Certainty" there is a bag of other complaints within ground 3, and I need to deal with each of them within the time I have got.

The principal complaint appears to be that Ofcom was obliged, in advance, to specify that it was going to treat connections and rentals separately. That is the principal complaint. And that Ofcom has conducted itself, it is said, in a way which indicated that it was not going to treat connections and rentals separately. That is the nub of the complaint before we come to the individual complaints.

We say that the entirety of ground 3 starts from the wrong place. That is because there was no obligation upon Ofcom to explain to BT what the construction of Condition HH3 was. That is a matter of law, and we submit the construction is clear. BT's complaint appears to be: you should have told us that construing Condition HH3, we should understand that to mean connections and rentals assessed separately. But it is really for BT to understand what the condition says. It is not at all obscure. That is the first point.

The second point, sir, undermines the entirety of ground 3. It is that it is not BT's case that it set its prices at any time based upon any representations or conduct by Ofcom. I said in opening (and it was not contradicted by Mr. Thompson) that BT are not asserting any form of legitimate expectation. That being the case, it is quite difficult to see under which legal head these complaints are advanced, because if BT are not setting their prices to be cost oriented on the basis of a representation by Ofcom, what exactly is the juristic or legal nature of this complaint? Just to identify the particular items which are relied upon as some form of statement of Ofcom's position (although it is not said that there was any legitimate expectation flowing from this) there appear to be three particular items relied upon. First of all, it is the fact that in the early years, in the RFS for 2005 and 2006, BT was not reporting connections and rentals on a disaggregated basis. The second point is the approach that Ofcom took in the 2009 LLCC when it set the price control for the future. The third point is a letter from 2010.

Dealing with each of those points in turn. We are going to look the RFS in more detail later when I address Sky's ground 1. The threshold point in relation to the RFS is that the RFS and the reporting obligations do not determine the meaning of the cost orientation condition. As is clear, the degree of specificity in the RFS changed over time in response to representations from various parties. But more importantly, sir, it is not (I emphasise this, not) BT's case that when it was reporting aggregated figures in its 2005 and 2006 RFS, it was also at the same time, when working out its prices, deciding to aggregate connections and rentals for the purpose of cost orientation. That is not their case.

Equally, in relation to the 2009 LLCC, it is not their case (although this is towards the end of the
period of complaint) that after 2009, when they saw that Ofcom, for the forward looking price

- 1 control, was aggregating, they were then setting their prices on an aggregated basis. There is no 2 evidence of that. 3 Similarly the 2010 letter (someone will tell me the precise date of the letter), it is not their case that 4 they were relying on that letter from 2010 onwards and proceeding on the basis that aggregation 5 thenceforth was OK. 6 These points are, without being disrespectful, written in sand. They are general, hypothetical 7 complaints which might have some traction if they were the basis for some reliance, but they were 8 not relied upon. In fact, what seems to have happened (and this only emerged in the candid 9 evidence of Mr. Coulson) is that there was simply no communication between those preparing the 10 RFS – in other words, the regulatory arm of BT – and those who were setting the prices. It is not 11 surprising in those circumstances, sir, that BT cannot advance a case based upon the reliance. I am reminded that the date of the letter is 6th December 2010. 12 13 We say that the absence of any reliance is fatal to BT's general case based on legal certainty. But 14 then aside from that I said there was a kind of ragbag of complaints under ground 3 and I need to 15 deal with those, because ultimately the Tribunal will need to with these in its judgment. May I ask 16 the Tribunal to look at our closing skeleton and to go in particular to p.20 first of all. We have 17 identified that there are a range of complaints. The first complaint is one about averaging, that 18 Ofcom should have undertaken some averaging. 19 We say that in relation to the general averaging complaint, Mr. Myers gave very clear and 20 compelling evidence that averaging was not considered appropriate because it might, in his words 21 (which we have quoted at para.31 p.20) "render a false conclusion". However, the underlying 22 principle, which suggests averaging is a logical thing to do, that was applied, which is Ofcom was 23 considering the position across various years. 24 Then there are separate complaints which we have set out at p.23, which are complaints in respect of 25 four particular products over certain years. It is quite important here to be careful in assessing what 26 the legal complaint is by BT. We say that in respect of each of these complaints Ofcom made a 27 decision on the facts, and crucially (and this is the point that in certain of these occasions of the four 28 it was not put to Mr. Myers and we have identified in our skeleton argument this point) Ofcom was 29 saying to BT: please explain to us that in this year, which might be an aberrant year, you appear to 30 have exceeded DSAC by a certain level; please give us some evidence to explain why; is there some 31 extenuating circumstance? 32 The evidence, which was fully set out in the Determination, shows that BT was not able to come up 33 with any extenuating circumstance, other than one common feature which always appears, which is: 34 please let us aggregate. But for the reasons which I have already addressed you upon, aggregation 35 was not possible.
- What BT are effectively asking the Tribunal to do on these four occasions now is just second-guess
 Ofcom on the facts. The way they have dressed that up, in an attractive way, is to say that: you have

got to let us off some time, because if you do not let us off some time you are being mechanistic in your approach. But we say, with respect, that is an unfair criticism because we were not being mechanistic, given that in the Determination we were positively asking BT for evidence as to why they should be forgiven in these particular years. So we submit there is neither an error of law nor an error of fact here.

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

It is also important to bear in mind, and I am going to come to this when I address Mr. Pickford's arguments, that the approach of the Tribunal in *PPC*, which BT does not seem to be disagreeing with in this case (and I emphasise this point), was that if there is pricing above DSAC that is intrinsically excessive and it requires an explanation. Therefore it was very much for BT to come up with an explanation as to why it should be excused. It is not an answer, which seems to be Dr. Maldoom's position, to say that actually DSAC in itself is either arbitrary or inherently uncertain. Once you have decided to apply a test you have got to follow through on the consequences of that test having been failed.

Sir, I want to next address BT Ground 4, which contains a variety of accounting complaints, and it is important, before I go into the detail of those, to ask the Tribunal to go to p.30 of our closing skeleton where we set out our position in relation to adjustments to the RFS, because these points are very relevant not only to BT's Ground 4 but are also relevant to Sky Ground 2, which is the RAV adjustment. My friends will correct me if I am wrong, but as I understand the position of each of the parties, they accept that the framework of para.52 is an appropriate framework when one is looking at adjustments to the RFS. It is certainly no part of either Sky or BT's appeal that that is an inappropriate framework. Obviously they can disagree as to how the particular principles in the framework apply, but I do not believe that it is the position of any of the parties that the framework in itself is inappropriate. It is also important to underline the point, which I believe was accepted by BT's witnesses (and this is both Mr. Coulson and Dr. Maldoom), that the RFS provide the only visibility which is, I believe, the term that I used when I was asking the questions - as far as outsiders are concerned, the CPs. We have set out that evidence at p.34, para.57, and, in particular, Ms. Rose's cross-examination. So the starting point must be that there is a presumption that the RFS will be adhered to, and a provision of the RFS will be adhered to. With that introduction, it is appropriate to look at the separate cost adjustments and if one goes, please, to p.36, para.59 there are essentially four matters. One is excess construction costs; the second is transmission equipment costs, and then there are two items under the

heading of "provisioning costs", so there is a level issue and an allocation issue. The first question is the question of excess construction costs, but there is an important

11

underlying principle which we have identified between para.62 and 65, and this is probably the first case in which this issue is going to be addressed. It is clear, on the basis of the Court of Appeal's decision, that new evidence can be admitted and, without opposition from anyone, new evidence has been admitted before this Tribunal. But that does not answer the distinct question, which is what should the Tribunal do with that evidence. In particular, there is an important consideration, which is that parties in BT's position should be encouraged to deploy the entirety of their case with accurate information during the administrative phase. In particular, if the information which BT seeks to put before this Tribunal was information which was to hand during the administrative phase it should be rare that that information should be put before a tribunal on appeal and taken into account. That is going to be particularly important, Sir, when we look at some of the methodology issues in relation to transmission equipment costs and provisioning costs, but, just dealing with PCCs, first of all, there was an exchange I had with the President at the start of the case. This is a case (see p.38, para.68-71 of our skeleton) where there appears to have been an error by BT. BT was asked to provide a figure and we have set out at footnote 17 the chronology of events. It is important to bear in mind here, Sir, that the response which led to the information being provided was a response to a s.191 notice. That is a formal notice requiring BT to give information to Ofcom which Ofcom is then going to use in the course of this dispute resolution. BT now say there was an error. We are not saying that there was no error there. We are accepting that the information they are now putting forward is accurate information. But it would be very easy for this Tribunal to say, "Well, this is a minor matter. Let us just rely on the new information". But one needs to step back and look at the consequences both for this case and for regulation generally. We say that if BT wants to persuade this Tribunal to allow it to rely upon the new information it has to explain why the mistake was made. We submit it has not explained why the mistake was made. If there is not any such threshold question then what is going to happen is that whenever new information comes along a party will appeal a dispute resolution determination and say, "Well, actually I know that I cannot say this Determination was wrong in law but I have got this new information and I want it corrected". We are saying that is not impossible but there is a burden which BT has to discharge of explaining why the error occurred. We say it is notable that, other than asserting in their skeleton argument, "Well, there is an error", that no good reason has been advanced in this appeal, either by way of argument or evidence, to explain why the error should be corrected.

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

Transmission equipment costs, which is the next matter, is more complex. Here there was

evidence from Mr. Coulson, and we submit that we have fairly summarised that evidence between paras.72-83, and I should seek to explain why we say, in this particular case, the Tribunal should not allow the new methodology to be put forward by BT. Mr. Read suggested, in opening the case, that there was some obscurity as to the particular methodology which Ofcom had used in making the adjustment to transmission equipment costs. The Tribunal will recall, dealing with it in as lay terms as possible, that there was a need to find a method of converting charges which were depreciated over various years into charges which could be taken into account of in P&L for particular years. That is the very, very broad issue. There are various ways in which one could do that. That is not disputed. Ofcom asked BT for the methodology BT used in its RFS and Ofcom expressly used that methodology (see para.77 (1)). So contrary to what Mr. Read was saying in opening, this is not a case of some obscure methodology where BT were only after the event, after some deep investigation, able to work out what Ofcom had done. The evidence of Mr. Coulson and the documents that we put to him made it clear that he provided the relevant information and methodology to BT.

16 THE PRESIDENT: To Ofcom?

MR. SAINI: I am sorry. That he, on behalf of BT, provided the relevant methodology to Ofcom, and what he was effectively saying was that that was clear to him but it may not have been clear to other people within BT. If I could ask you, please, to look at para.80, where we set out in full the very candid answer that Mr. Coulson gave. A straight question was put to him that the source of the relevant paragraph of the draft Determination was him, and that it was clear that "the methodology that Ofcom wanted you to adopt was a methodology based on depreciation and MCE on the same basis as the RFS. Is that correct?" So, with respect to Mr. Read, it was not at all unclear to BT, certainly not unclear to Mr. Coulson who was the main point of contact between BT and Ofcom, as to what the methodology is, BT does not respond to it and, indeed, the author of the methodology is BT's Mr. Coulson, it cannot be right for BT then to be allowed to put forward yet another methodology for the purposes of this appeal. It is common ground, Sir, that the methodology that is now being put forward by Mr. Coulson is completely new.

Sir, in respect of transmission equipment costs, we respectfully invite the Tribunal not to get
 into the issue of whether the methodology which is now put forward, the new methodology
 put forward by BT, is better than the methodology that was used by Ofcom for the simple
 reason that BT had every opportunity to correct Ofcom, if it thought Ofcom was making an

error, and indeed Ofcom used a methodology provided by BT at that time. So there is no need for the Tribunal to roll up its sleeves, to start looking at whether or not the new methodology is better. It is certainly not suggested by BT, or indeed by Mr. Coulson, that the methodology that was used by Ofcom was in any way perverse or irrational; completely unreasonable. It is just that they have come up with something which they think is better. I am going to turn then to the first head of provisioning costs. This is quite important again because, although the Tribunal may say and BT said the figures are relatively modest, there is an important issue of principle here. So, as the Tribunal will recall, there are two issues on provisioning costs. One is the level of provisioning costs and the second is the allocation of provisioning costs in a particular year. As to the level, putting it in very, very broad terms (we deal with this in our closing skeleton between paras.88-110), the very broad issue is as follows. For certain years it looks like the level of provisioning costs allocated to Ethernet services was low and Ofcom itself recognised that. I do want the Tribunal to look at this because there are some rather unfair criticisms made of Ofcom's Determination in this regard. If you would please go in Bundle B, that is the Determination bundle, to para.13.357 at p.309. At 13.357 Ofcom was accepting the position that the provisioning costs appear to have increased significantly in the later years - one can see 2009/10 figures than in the earlier years. One can infer from 13.358 that evidence was requested from BT to explain why is it that those provisioning costs are low in the earlier years and high in the later years.

What happened then, and this is quite important, is that after the Final Determination and in the course of preparing this appeal, Mr. Coulson, who by that stage has moved to
Ernst & Young, is sent off to look at the Aspire system, which is a computer system within BT, to work out what has happened to those provisioning costs. He accepted, again very candidly and honestly, that there is no reason at all why during the administrative phase BT could not have provided that information. We have quoted at para.92, p.44, his evidence, and underlined the relevant part. If I may quote the very last passage of his evidence there, he says:

28293031

32

33

34

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

"... and I asked BT to provide Aspire downloads to provide that information to me. It actually wasn't a very difficult job for BT to provide that."

So they had the information, but they did not provide it.

Putting that point to one side for the moment, there is a second issue which arises here, which is that under the methodology, even if BT is now allowed in principle to re-allocate these costs from other services to Ethernet, a very important issue of principle, which is that

again, putting it in summary terms, those costs would have been claimed somewhere else, and those costs were claimed, again it appeared in the evidence of Mr. Coulson, against other copper services. We have set out again the relevant evidence at p.45, para.103, and Mr. Coulson accepted that those other copper services were regulated. Therefore, BT would have got a credit for the costs in relation to those other services. The price control for those other copper services would have been configured on the basis that those costs were part of BT's reasonable costs for those services.

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

25

26

THE PRESIDENT: Yes, I think we have got the point. You say it fails, I think it is step 4 of the framework methods.

10 MR. SAINI: Indeed, and then it just comes down to the question ultimately of, how much 11 difference did it make. It is a *de minimis* point. You say it is a *de minimis* point, so many 12 million out of many billions, but it still underlies a point that an earlier regulatory decision 13 was made giving credit. We say again that whatever may be the materiality of the impact, it 14 would be improper, applying the RFS, to allow this type of shifting of costs. 15 Then the fourth and final point, upon which again the position of BT is rather puzzling - this 16 is the allocation of provisioning costs in a particular year - and here while we have that 17 Determination open it is actually dealt with on the same page. If one goes to the top of 18 p.310, 13.361, BT had allocated provisioning costs to rentals rather than connections. 19 It is again puzzling to see on what basis BT asked the Tribunal to intervene in this case. BT 20 have a discretion as to how it was going to allocate these costs. It allocated them in a 21 particular way. The only reason that appears to be being advanced now for changing the 22 allocation - I know BT will not accept this - is that "If we can switch the allocation now, we 23 are going to have to pay less by way of overcharge". That is the reality. That is the only 24 reason why they want to do the shifting. There is no other reason.

THE PRESIDENT: All the arguments in this case are being advanced for that reason one way or the other.

27 MR. SAINI: Absolutely, but one could understand it if there was a point of principle, such as in 28 relation to provisioning costs they say, "Actually, we should have allocated these provisioning costs from other copper services to Ethernet, we did not do that". It is difficult 29 30 to see what the point is here, other than, "Can we please allocate these costs?" It appears to 31 be common ground that BT could allocate these costs one way or another under the 32 discretion they have. They have decided to allocate their costs in this particular way as 33 between connections and rentals, and now they want to move it. You ask, "Why is that? 34 Why do they want to move it?" It appears to be nothing other than ultimately, "Let us do

1	this, please, let us move away from what we have done because it will reduce the
2	overcharge". We say that is not a principled basis for making the shift.
3	Certainly under the methodology BT would need to show that it was obviously
4	inappropriate for Ofcom to hold BT to its original allocation. They do not appear to be
5	suggesting that.
6	We say, Sir, that in relation to each of the accounting complaints the Tribunal should not
7	allow BT the indulgence of a departure from their RFS and in particular the indulgence of
8	allowing an error to be corrected.
9	I want to now turn to BT ground 5, which again has somewhat changed, given the way that
10	Mr. Thompson puts his arguments. I am going to say this so that it is absolutely clear that
11	we are dealing with what we understand BT's argument to be.
12	The primary argument that we understand BT is putting forward in relation to ground 5 is
13	that the power to order repayment only operates as regards payments which are made after
14	Ofcom is seized of a dispute.
15	I should say, first of all, just dealing with this primary argument, that it is not clear to us,
16	and this is not a criticism, what BT means by "seized of a dispute". Does it mean the date
17	upon which a dispute is sent to Ofcom, or does it mean the date upon which Ofcom decides
18	to accept the dispute? The Tribunal will be familiar that those are not the same dates.
19	THE PRESIDENT: You have a table in your closing?
20	MR. SAINI: Yes, so it is not clear on the primary case. The secondary case, which
21	Mr. Thompson calls the "compromise", appears to be as follows: if one looks at both the
22	Framework Directive and the Access Directive, and it may be useful just to take those out
23	now, the argument appears to be that the power to award repayments only applies if the
24	relevant condition, the cost orientation condition, is enforced at the time Ofcom is making
25	its decisions. So if one looks at the Access Directive, Article 13.3, which is in divider 1,
26	which provides:
27	"Where an operator has an obligation regarding the cost orientation of its prices
28	"
29	etc. Mr. Thompson is arguing that what the European legislator here was doing was when it
30	was giving NRAs the power to require adjustments, it was only giving the NRA the power
31	to require adjustments when there was actually in force at the time the NRA was making its
32	decision an obligation. So the argument goes, as we understand it, that all of the relevant
33	cost orientation obligations in this case were repealed (for want of a better word) in 2008
34	and replaced. Therefore, as regards those obligations which were repealed in 2008, there is

argument. Just dealing with the two arguments as they are, as to the first argument, as we said in opening, there is nothing within any of the Directives, or indeed within s.190, to support this form of temporal limitation. Indeed, we would say that the logical consequence of Mr. Thompson's argument is the Court of Appeal's decision in the <i>PPC</i> case was wrong and Mr. Thompson suggests that Ofcom accepted in opening that the Court of Appeal's decision may have been <i>per incuriam</i> . I do not really know what <i>per incuriam</i> means, but I need to deal with that, because we do not accept 11 THE PRESIDENT: I do not think he accepted that. I think I do know what <i>per incuriam</i> means, but I do not think you made any admission of that at all. MR. SAINI: 1 just need to make it clear, and it is useful just to have open BT's closing in relation to this. It is within appendix D, the first page, and it is said in para.2: "Counsel for Ofcom did not support that submission, apparently accepting that BT's case was a legitimate ground of appeal but any inconsistency between BT's ground 5 and the approach of the Court of Appeal could be regarded as a plea of <i>per incuriam.</i> " VE tust get rid of the words " <i>per incuriam</i> ", because my understanding of that generally is that it means a case has been wrongly decided, or decided without reference to an appropriate au	1	no power to require any adjustment of prices. That is, as I understand it, the compromise
4 opening, there is nothing within any of the Directives, or indeed within s.190, to support 5 this form of temporal limitation. Indeed, we would say that the logical consequence of 6 Mr. Thompson's argument is the Court of Appeal's decision in the <i>PPC</i> case was wrong and 7 Mr. Thompson suggests that Ofcom accepted in opening that the Court of Appeal's decision 8 may have been <i>per incuriam</i> . 9 I do not really know what <i>per incuriam</i> means, but I need to deal with that, because we do 10 not accept 11 THE PRESIDENT: I do not think he accepted that. I think I do know what <i>per incuriam</i> means, 12 but I do not think you made any admission of that at all. 13 MR. SAINI: I just need to make it clear, and it is useful just to have open BT's closing in relation 14 to this. It is within appendix D, the first page, and it is said in para.2: 15 "Counsel for Ofcom did not support that submission, apparently accepting that 16 BT's case was a legitimate ground of appeal but any inconsistency between BT's 17 ground 5 and the approach of the Court of Appeal could be regarded as a plea of 18 <i>per incuriam</i> " 19 Let us just get rid of the words " <i>per incuriam</i> ", because my understanding of that generally 20	2	
5 this form of temporal limitation. Indeed, we would say that the logical consequence of 6 Mr. Thompson's argument is the Court of Appeal's decision in the PPC case was wrong and 7 Mr. Thompson suggests that Ofcom accepted in opening that the Court of Appeal's decision 8 may have been per incuriam. 9 I do not really know what per incuriam means, but I need to deal with that, because we do 10 not accept 11 THE PRESIDENT: I do not think he accepted that. I think I do know what per incuriam means, 12 but I do not think you made any admission of that at all. 13 MR. SAINI: I just need to make it clear, and it is useful just to have open BT's closing in relation 14 to this. It is within appendix D, the first page, and it is said in para.2: 15 "Counsel for Ofcom did not support that submission, apparently accepting that 16 BT's case was a legitimate ground of appeal but any inconsistency between BT's 17 ground 5 and the approach of the Court of Appeal could be regarded as a plea of 18 per incuriam." 19 Let us just get rid of the words "per incuriam", because my understanding of that generally 10 is that it means a case has been wrongly decided, or decided without reference to an 11 appropriate auth	3	Just dealing with the two arguments as they are, as to the first argument, as we said in
6 Mr. Thompson's argument is the Court of Appeal's decision in the <i>PPC</i> case was wrong and 7 Mr. Thompson suggests that Ofcom accepted in opening that the Court of Appeal's decision 8 may have been <i>per incuriam</i> . 9 I do not really know what <i>per incuriam</i> means, but I need to deal with that, because we do 10 not accept 11 THE PRESIDENT: I do not think he accepted that. I think I do know what <i>per incuriam</i> means, 12 but I do not think you made any admission of that at all. 13 MR. SAINI: I just need to make it clear, and it is useful just to have open BT's closing in relation 14 to this. It is within appendix D, the first page, and it is said in para.2: 15 "Counsel for Ofcom did not support that submission, apparently accepting that 16 BT's case was a legitimate ground of appeal but any inconsistency between BT's 17 ground 5 and the approach of the Court of Appeal could be regarded as a plea of 18 <i>per incuriam</i> ." 19 Let us just get rid of the words " <i>per incuriam</i> ", because my understanding of that generally 20 is that it means a case has been wrongly decided, or decided without reference to an 21 appropriate authority. All I was accepting was the particular argument being made by 22 Mr. T	4	opening, there is nothing within any of the Directives, or indeed within s.190, to support
7Mr. Thompson suggests that Ofcom accepted in opening that the Court of Appeal's decision8may have been <i>per incuriam</i> .9I do not really know what <i>per incuriam</i> means, but I need to deal with that, because we do10not accept11THE PRESIDENT: I do not think he accepted that. I think I do know what <i>per incuriam</i> means,12but I do not think you made any admission of that at all.13MR. SAINI: I just need to make it clear, and it is useful just to have open BT's closing in relation14to this. It is within appendix D, the first page, and it is said in para.2:15"Counsel for Ofcom did not support that submission, apparently accepting that16BT's case was a legitimate ground of appeal but any inconsistency between BT's17ground 5 and the approach of the Court of Appeal could be regarded as a plea of18 <i>per incuriam.</i> "19Let us just get rid of the words " <i>per incuriam</i> ", because my understanding of that generally20is that it means a case has been wrongly decided, or decided without reference to an21appropriate authority. All I was accepting was the particular argument being made by22Mr. Thompson, the particular argument based upon these Directives, was not an argument23that was advanced, I believe, by Mr. Vajda on behalf of BT at that time in the <i>PPC</i> Court of24Appeal case. That is all I am accepting. So it is a new argument, but the logical25consequence of the argument on the merits, as I have submitted just a few moments ago,26Just going back to the argument on the merits, as I have submitted	5	this form of temporal limitation. Indeed, we would say that the logical consequence of
8 may have been <i>per incuriam</i> . 9 I do not really know what <i>per incuriam</i> means, but I need to deal with that, because we do not accept 11 THE PRESIDENT: I do not think he accepted that. I think I do know what <i>per incuriam</i> means, but I do not think you made any admission of that at all. 12 but I do not think you made it clear, and it is useful just to have open BT's closing in relation to this. It is within appendix D, the first page, and it is said in para.2: 15 "Counsel for Ofcom did not support that submission, apparently accepting that BT's case was a legitimate ground of appeal but any inconsistency between BT's ground 5 and the approach of the Court of Appeal could be regarded as a plea of <i>per incuriam</i> ." 19 Let us just get rid of the words " <i>per incuriam</i> ", because my understanding of that generally is that it means a case has been wrongly decided, or decided without reference to an appropriate authority. All I was accepting was the particular argument being made by 20 Mr. Thompson, the particular argument based upon these Directives, was not an argument that was advanced, I believe, by Mr. Vajda on behalf of BT at that time in the <i>PPC</i> Court of Appeal case. That is all I am accepting. So it is a new argument, but the logical consequence of the argument on the merits, as I have submitted just a few moments ago, and as we submitted earlier, it is not suggested by Mr. Thompson that within the express language of the provisions of either the Access Directive or the Framework Directive, there is any support for this temporal limitation - his primary argument, the argument based upon the dispute being one in respect of which there is a power to award repayment from	6	Mr. Thompson's argument is the Court of Appeal's decision in the PPC case was wrong and
 Join ot really know what <i>per incuriam</i> means, but I need to deal with that, because we do not accept THE PRESIDENT: I do not think he accepted that. I think I do know what <i>per incuriam</i> means, but I do not think you made any admission of that at all. MR. SAINI: I just need to make it clear, and it is useful just to have open BT's closing in relation to this. It is within appendix D, the first page, and it is said in para.2: "Counsel for Ofcom did not support that submission, apparently accepting that BT's case was a legitimate ground of appeal but any inconsistency between BT's ground 5 and the approach of the Court of Appeal could be regarded as a plea of <i>per incuriam</i>." Let us just get rid of the words "<i>per incuriam</i>", because my understanding of that generally is that it means a case has been wrongly decided, or decided without reference to an appropriate authority. All I was accepting was the particular argument being made by Mr. Thompson, the particular argument based upon these Directives, was not an argument that was advanced, I believe, by Mr. Vajda on behalf of BT at that time in the <i>PPC</i> Court of Appeal case. That is all I am accepting. So it is a new argument, but the logical consequence of the argument on the merits, as I have submitted just a few moments ago, and as we submitted carlier, it is not suggested by Mr. Thompson that within the express language of the provisions of either the Access Directive or the Framework Directive, there is any support for this temporal limitation - his primary argument, the argument based upon the dispute being one in respect of which there is a power to award repayment from the moment that Ofcom is seized. The secondary argument, the compromise argument, before coming to the language, on which Mr. Thompson relies, we say that it has a very odd result which should ring an alarm 	7	Mr. Thompson suggests that Ofcom accepted in opening that the Court of Appeal's decision
10 not accept 11 THE PRESIDENT: I do not think he accepted that. I think I do know what <i>per incuriam</i> means, 12 but I do not think you made any admission of that at all. 13 MR. SAINI: I just need to make it clear, and it is useful just to have open BT's closing in relation 14 to this. It is within appendix D, the first page, and it is said in para.2: 15 "Counsel for Ofcom did not support that submission, apparently accepting that 16 BT's case was a legitimate ground of appeal but any inconsistency between BT's 17 ground 5 and the approach of the Court of Appeal could be regarded as a plea of 18 <i>per incuriam</i> ." 19 Let us just get rid of the words " <i>per incuriam</i> ", because my understanding of that generally 20 is that it means a case has been wrongly decided, or decided without reference to an 21 appropriate authority. All I was accepting was the particular argument being made by 22 Mr. Thompson, the particular argument based upon these Directives, was not an argument 23 that was advanced, I believe, by Mr. Vajda on behalf of BT at that time in the <i>PPC</i> Court of 24 Appeal case. That is all I am accepting. So it is a new argument, but the logical 25 consequence of the argument would be that the Court of Appeal's decision was wrong.	8	may have been <i>per incuriam</i> .
11THE PRESIDENT: I do not think he accepted that. I think I do know what <i>per incuriam</i> means,12but I do not think you made any admission of that at all.13MR. SAINI: I just need to make it clear, and it is useful just to have open BT's closing in relation14to this. It is within appendix D, the first page, and it is said in para.2:15"Counsel for Ofcom did not support that submission, apparently accepting that16BT's case was a legitimate ground of appeal but any inconsistency between BT's17ground 5 and the approach of the Court of Appeal could be regarded as a plea of18 <i>per incuriam.</i> "19Let us just get rid of the words " <i>per incuriam</i> ", because my understanding of that generally20is that it means a case has been wrongly decided, or decided without reference to an21appropriate authority. All I was accepting was the particular argument being made by22Mr. Thompson, the particular argument based upon these Directives, was not an argument23that was advanced, I believe, by Mr. Vajda on behalf of BT at that time in the <i>PPC</i> Court of24Appeal case. That is all I am accepting. So it is a new argument, but the logical25consequence of the argument on the merits, as I have submitted just a few moments ago,26Just going back to the argument on the merits, as I have submitted just a few moments ago,27and as we submitted earlier, it is not suggested by Mr. Thompson that within the express28language of the provisions of either the Access Directive or the Framework Directive, there29is any support for this temporal limitation - h	9	I do not really know what per incuriam means, but I need to deal with that, because we do
12but I do not think you made any admission of that at all.13MR. SAINI: I just need to make it clear, and it is useful just to have open BT's closing in relation14to this. It is within appendix D, the first page, and it is said in para.2:15"Counsel for Ofcom did not support that submission, apparently accepting that16BT's case was a legitimate ground of appeal but any inconsistency between BT's17ground 5 and the approach of the Court of Appeal could be regarded as a plea of18per incuriam."19Let us just get rid of the words "per incuriam", because my understanding of that generally20is that it means a case has been wrongly decided, or decided without reference to an21appropriate authority. All I was accepting was the particular argument being made by22Mr. Thompson, the particular argument based upon these Directives, was not an argument23that was advanced, I believe, by Mr. Vajda on behalf of BT at that time in the PPC Court of24Appeal case. That is all I am accepting. So it is a new argument, but the logical25consequence of the argument on the merits, as I have submitted just a few moments ago,26Just going back to the argument on the merits, as I have submitted just a few moments ago,28language of the provisions of either the Access Directive or the Framework Directive, there29is any support for this temporal limitation - his primary argument, the argument based upon30the dispute being one in respect of which there is a power to award repayment from the31moment that Ofcom is seized.32 <td< td=""><td>10</td><td>not accept</td></td<>	10	not accept
13MR. SAINI: I just need to make it clear, and it is useful just to have open BT's closing in relation14to this. It is within appendix D, the first page, and it is said in para.2:15"Counsel for Ofcom did not support that submission, apparently accepting that16BT's case was a legitimate ground of appeal but any inconsistency between BT's17ground 5 and the approach of the Court of Appeal could be regarded as a plea of18per incuriam."19Let us just get rid of the words "per incuriam", because my understanding of that generally20is that it means a case has been wrongly decided, or decided without reference to an21appropriate authority. All I was accepting was the particular argument being made by22Mr. Thompson, the particular argument based upon these Directives, was not an argument23that was advanced, I believe, by Mr. Vajda on behalf of BT at that time in the PPC Court of24Appeal case. That is all I am accepting. So it is a new argument, but the logical25consequence of the argument on the merits, as I have submitted just a few moments ago,26Just going back to the argument on the merits, as I have submitted just a few moments ago,27and as we submitted earlier, it is not suggested by Mr. Thompson that within the express28language of the provisions of either the Access Directive or the Framework Directive, there29is any support for this temporal limitation - his primary argument, the argument based upon30the dispute being one in respect of which there is a power to award repayment from the31moment that Ofcom is seiz	11	THE PRESIDENT: I do not think he accepted that. I think I do know what per incuriam means,
14to this. It is within appendix D, the first page, and it is said in para.2:15"Counsel for Ofcom did not support that submission, apparently accepting that16BT's case was a legitimate ground of appeal but any inconsistency between BT's17ground 5 and the approach of the Court of Appeal could be regarded as a plea of18per incuriam."19Let us just get rid of the words "per incuriam", because my understanding of that generally20is that it means a case has been wrongly decided, or decided without reference to an21appropriate authority. All I was accepting was the particular argument being made by22Mr. Thompson, the particular argument based upon these Directives, was not an argument23that was advanced, I believe, by Mr. Vajda on behalf of BT at that time in the PPC Court of24Appeal case. That is all I am accepting. So it is a new argument, but the logical25consequence of the argument on the merits, as I have submitted just a few moments ago,27and as we submitted earlier, it is not suggested by Mr. Thompson that within the express28language of the provisions of either the Access Directive or the Framework Directive, there29is any support for this temporal limitation - his primary argument, the argument based upon30the dispute being one in respect of which there is a power to award repayment from the31moment that Ofcom is seized.32The secondary argument, the compromise argument, before coming to the language, on33which Mr. Thompson relies, we say that it has a very odd result which should ring an alarm <td>12</td> <td>but I do not think you made any admission of that at all.</td>	12	but I do not think you made any admission of that at all.
15"Counsel for Ofcom did not support that submission, apparently accepting that16BT's case was a legitimate ground of appeal but any inconsistency between BT's17ground 5 and the approach of the Court of Appeal could be regarded as a plea of18per incuriam."19Let us just get rid of the words "per incuriam", because my understanding of that generally20is that it means a case has been wrongly decided, or decided without reference to an21appropriate authority. All I was accepting was the particular argument being made by22Mr. Thompson, the particular argument based upon these Directives, was not an argument23that was advanced, I believe, by Mr. Vajda on behalf of BT at that time in the PPC Court of24Appeal case. That is all I am accepting. So it is a new argument, but the logical25consequence of the argument on the merits, as I have submitted just a few moments ago,27and as we submitted earlier, it is not suggested by Mr. Thompson that within the express28language of the provisions of either the Access Directive or the Framework Directive, there29is any support for this temporal limitation - his primary argument, the argument based upon30the dispute being one in respect of which there is a power to award repayment from the31moment that Ofcom is seized.32The secondary argument, the compromise argument, before coming to the language, on33which Mr. Thompson relies, we say that it has a very odd result which should ring an alarm	13	MR. SAINI: I just need to make it clear, and it is useful just to have open BT's closing in relation
16BT's case was a legitimate ground of appeal but any inconsistency between BT's ground 5 and the approach of the Court of Appeal could be regarded as a plea of <i>per incuriam.</i> "19Let us just get rid of the words " <i>per incuriam</i> ", because my understanding of that generally is that it means a case has been wrongly decided, or decided without reference to an appropriate authority. All I was accepting was the particular argument being made by Mr. Thompson, the particular argument based upon these Directives, was not an argument that was advanced, I believe, by Mr. Vajda on behalf of BT at that time in the <i>PPC</i> Court of Appeal case. That is all I am accepting. So it is a new argument, but the logical consequence of the argument on the merits, as I have submitted just a few moments ago, and as we submitted earlier, it is not suggested by Mr. Thompson that within the express language of the provisions of either the Access Directive or the Framework Directive, there is any support for this temporal limitation - his primary argument, the argument based upon the dispute being one in respect of which there is a power to award repayment from the moment that Ofcom is seized.32The secondary argument, the compromise argument, before coming to the language, on which Mr. Thompson relies, we say that it has a very odd result which should ring an alarm	14	to this. It is within appendix D, the first page, and it is said in para.2:
17ground 5 and the approach of the Court of Appeal could be regarded as a plea of18 <i>per incuriam.</i> "19Let us just get rid of the words " <i>per incuriam</i> ", because my understanding of that generally20is that it means a case has been wrongly decided, or decided without reference to an21appropriate authority. All I was accepting was the particular argument being made by22Mr. Thompson, the particular argument based upon these Directives, was not an argument23that was advanced, I believe, by Mr. Vajda on behalf of BT at that time in the <i>PPC</i> Court of24Appeal case. That is all I am accepting. So it is a new argument, but the logical25consequence of the argument on the merits, as I have submitted just a few moments ago,26Just going back to the argument on the merits, as I have submitted just a few moments ago,28language of the provisions of either the Access Directive or the Framework Directive, there29is any support for this temporal limitation - his primary argument, the argument based upon30the dispute being one in respect of which there is a power to award repayment from the31moment that Ofcom is seized.32The secondary argument, the compromise argument, before coming to the language, on33which Mr. Thompson relies, we say that it has a very odd result which should ring an alarm	15	"Counsel for Ofcom did not support that submission, apparently accepting that
18per incuriam."19Let us just get rid of the words "per incuriam", because my understanding of that generally is that it means a case has been wrongly decided, or decided without reference to an appropriate authority. All I was accepting was the particular argument being made by Mr. Thompson, the particular argument based upon these Directives, was not an argument that was advanced, I believe, by Mr. Vajda on behalf of BT at that time in the PPC Court of Appeal case. That is all I am accepting. So it is a new argument, but the logical consequence of the argument would be that the Court of Appeal's decision was wrong. Just going back to the argument on the merits, as I have submitted just a few moments ago, and as we submitted earlier, it is not suggested by Mr. Thompson that within the express language of the provisions of either the Access Directive or the Framework Directive, there is any support for this temporal limitation - his primary argument, the argument based upon the dispute being one in respect of which there is a power to award repayment from the moment that Ofcom is seized.32The secondary argument, the compromise argument, before coming to the language, on which Mr. Thompson relies, we say that it has a very odd result which should ring an alarm	16	BT's case was a legitimate ground of appeal but any inconsistency between BT's
Let us just get rid of the words " <i>per incuriam</i> ", because my understanding of that generally is that it means a case has been wrongly decided, or decided without reference to an appropriate authority. All I was accepting was the particular argument being made by Mr. Thompson, the particular argument based upon these Directives, was not an argument that was advanced, I believe, by Mr. Vajda on behalf of BT at that time in the <i>PPC</i> Court of Appeal case. That is all I am accepting. So it is a new argument, but the logical consequence of the argument on the merits, as I have submitted just a few moments ago, and as we submitted earlier, it is not suggested by Mr. Thompson that within the express language of the provisions of either the Access Directive or the Framework Directive, there is any support for this temporal limitation - his primary argument, the argument based upon the dispute being one in respect of which there is a power to award repayment from the moment that Ofcom is seized. The secondary argument, the compromise argument, before coming to the language, on which Mr. Thompson relies, we say that it has a very odd result which should ring an alarm	17	ground 5 and the approach of the Court of Appeal could be regarded as a plea of
 is that it means a case has been wrongly decided, or decided without reference to an appropriate authority. All I was accepting was the particular argument being made by Mr. Thompson, the particular argument based upon these Directives, was not an argument that was advanced, I believe, by Mr. Vajda on behalf of BT at that time in the <i>PPC</i> Court of Appeal case. That is all I am accepting. So it is a new argument, but the logical consequence of the argument on the merits, as I have submitted just a few moments ago, and as we submitted earlier, it is not suggested by Mr. Thompson that within the express language of the provisions of either the Access Directive or the Framework Directive, there is any support for this temporal limitation - his primary argument, the argument based upon the dispute being one in respect of which there is a power to award repayment from the moment that Ofcom is seized. The secondary argument, the compromise argument, before coming to the language, on which Mr. Thompson relies, we say that it has a very odd result which should ring an alarm 	18	per incuriam."
 appropriate authority. All I was accepting was the particular argument being made by Mr. Thompson, the particular argument based upon these Directives, was not an argument that was advanced, I believe, by Mr. Vajda on behalf of BT at that time in the <i>PPC</i> Court of Appeal case. That is all I am accepting. So it is a new argument, but the logical consequence of the argument would be that the Court of Appeal's decision was wrong. Just going back to the argument on the merits, as I have submitted just a few moments ago, and as we submitted earlier, it is not suggested by Mr. Thompson that within the express language of the provisions of either the Access Directive or the Framework Directive, there is any support for this temporal limitation - his primary argument, the argument based upon the dispute being one in respect of which there is a power to award repayment from the moment that Ofcom is seized. The secondary argument, the compromise argument, before coming to the language, on which Mr. Thompson relies, we say that it has a very odd result which should ring an alarm 	19	Let us just get rid of the words "per incuriam", because my understanding of that generally
 Mr. Thompson, the particular argument based upon these Directives, was not an argument that was advanced, I believe, by Mr. Vajda on behalf of BT at that time in the <i>PPC</i> Court of Appeal case. That is all I am accepting. So it is a new argument, but the logical consequence of the argument would be that the Court of Appeal's decision was wrong. Just going back to the argument on the merits, as I have submitted just a few moments ago, and as we submitted earlier, it is not suggested by Mr. Thompson that within the express language of the provisions of either the Access Directive or the Framework Directive, there is any support for this temporal limitation - his primary argument, the argument based upon the dispute being one in respect of which there is a power to award repayment from the moment that Ofcom is seized. The secondary argument, the compromise argument, before coming to the language, on which Mr. Thompson relies, we say that it has a very odd result which should ring an alarm 	20	is that it means a case has been wrongly decided, or decided without reference to an
 that was advanced, I believe, by Mr. Vajda on behalf of BT at that time in the <i>PPC</i> Court of Appeal case. That is all I am accepting. So it is a new argument, but the logical consequence of the argument would be that the Court of Appeal's decision was wrong. Just going back to the argument on the merits, as I have submitted just a few moments ago, and as we submitted earlier, it is not suggested by Mr. Thompson that within the express language of the provisions of either the Access Directive or the Framework Directive, there is any support for this temporal limitation - his primary argument, the argument based upon the dispute being one in respect of which there is a power to award repayment from the moment that Ofcom is seized. The secondary argument, the compromise argument, before coming to the language, on which Mr. Thompson relies, we say that it has a very odd result which should ring an alarm 	21	appropriate authority. All I was accepting was the particular argument being made by
 Appeal case. That is all I am accepting. So it is a new argument, but the logical consequence of the argument would be that the Court of Appeal's decision was wrong. Just going back to the argument on the merits, as I have submitted just a few moments ago, and as we submitted earlier, it is not suggested by Mr. Thompson that within the express language of the provisions of either the Access Directive or the Framework Directive, there is any support for this temporal limitation - his primary argument, the argument based upon the dispute being one in respect of which there is a power to award repayment from the moment that Ofcom is seized. The secondary argument, the compromise argument, before coming to the language, on which Mr. Thompson relies, we say that it has a very odd result which should ring an alarm 	22	Mr. Thompson, the particular argument based upon these Directives, was not an argument
 consequence of the argument would be that the Court of Appeal's decision was wrong. Just going back to the argument on the merits, as I have submitted just a few moments ago, and as we submitted earlier, it is not suggested by Mr. Thompson that within the express language of the provisions of either the Access Directive or the Framework Directive, there is any support for this temporal limitation - his primary argument, the argument based upon the dispute being one in respect of which there is a power to award repayment from the moment that Ofcom is seized. The secondary argument, the compromise argument, before coming to the language, on which Mr. Thompson relies, we say that it has a very odd result which should ring an alarm 	23	that was advanced, I believe, by Mr. Vajda on behalf of BT at that time in the PPC Court of
Just going back to the argument on the merits, as I have submitted just a few moments ago, and as we submitted earlier, it is not suggested by Mr. Thompson that within the express language of the provisions of either the Access Directive or the Framework Directive, there is any support for this temporal limitation - his primary argument, the argument based upon the dispute being one in respect of which there is a power to award repayment from the moment that Ofcom is seized. The secondary argument, the compromise argument, before coming to the language, on which Mr. Thompson relies, we say that it has a very odd result which should ring an alarm	24	Appeal case. That is all I am accepting. So it is a new argument, but the logical
 and as we submitted earlier, it is not suggested by Mr. Thompson that within the express language of the provisions of either the Access Directive or the Framework Directive, there is any support for this temporal limitation - his primary argument, the argument based upon the dispute being one in respect of which there is a power to award repayment from the moment that Ofcom is seized. The secondary argument, the compromise argument, before coming to the language, on which Mr. Thompson relies, we say that it has a very odd result which should ring an alarm 	25	consequence of the argument would be that the Court of Appeal's decision was wrong.
 language of the provisions of either the Access Directive or the Framework Directive, there is any support for this temporal limitation - his primary argument, the argument based upon the dispute being one in respect of which there is a power to award repayment from the moment that Ofcom is seized. The secondary argument, the compromise argument, before coming to the language, on which Mr. Thompson relies, we say that it has a very odd result which should ring an alarm 	26	Just going back to the argument on the merits, as I have submitted just a few moments ago,
 is any support for this temporal limitation - his primary argument, the argument based upon the dispute being one in respect of which there is a power to award repayment from the moment that Ofcom is seized. The secondary argument, the compromise argument, before coming to the language, on which Mr. Thompson relies, we say that it has a very odd result which should ring an alarm 	27	and as we submitted earlier, it is not suggested by Mr. Thompson that within the express
 the dispute being one in respect of which there is a power to award repayment from the moment that Ofcom is seized. The secondary argument, the compromise argument, before coming to the language, on which Mr. Thompson relies, we say that it has a very odd result which should ring an alarm 	28	language of the provisions of either the Access Directive or the Framework Directive, there
 moment that Ofcom is seized. The secondary argument, the compromise argument, before coming to the language, on which Mr. Thompson relies, we say that it has a very odd result which should ring an alarm 	29	is any support for this temporal limitation - his primary argument, the argument based upon
 The secondary argument, the compromise argument, before coming to the language, on which Mr. Thompson relies, we say that it has a very odd result which should ring an alarm 	30	the dispute being one in respect of which there is a power to award repayment from the
33 which Mr. Thompson relies, we say that it has a very odd result which should ring an alarm	31	moment that Ofcom is seized.
	32	The secondary argument, the compromise argument, before coming to the language, on
bell. The odd result is that once the dispute lands on Ofcom's desk, if at that date the	33	which Mr. Thompson relies, we say that it has a very odd result which should ring an alarm
	34	bell. The odd result is that once the dispute lands on Ofcom's desk, if at that date the

2time, which Mr. Thompson says is one of the problems with Ofcom's approach, which is no3limit as to time, yet if it lands on Ofcom's desk the day after a condition has been repealed,4however egregious the overcharging Ofcom has no power to order repayment. It is a very,5very odd consequence.6That having been said, we say that this compromise argument is not actually supported by7the language, so when Article 13(3) says that where an operator has an obligation it is clear8that BT did have an obligation. The fact that the obligation may now on a future date have9been replaced by a different obligation, or replaced completely, does not mean it did not10have an obligation.11THE PRESIDENT: Can you help me on the other converse odd result that is asserted in BT's12closing, which is that Ofcom itself, in the absence of a dispute, it said could not investigate13it, even if it comes to the view that there was, as you put it, 'egregious overcharging', could14not do anything about it once the obligation has ceased to apply. He says that is the way the15Statute works reflecting the Framework.16MR. SAINI: We do not accept that, Sir.17THE PRESIDENT: That is what I want to know. Can you help me on the basis, on what18statutory basis can Ofcom - if you say that is arserted in terms. He says it would be very20odd if a third party, through a dispute could get a repayment which Ofcom in enforcing the21obligation could not order. The enforcement provisions for the obligations are rather22'claborate' is	1	relevant obligation happens to be in force, still then one can go back without limit as to
 however egregious the overcharging Ofcom has no power to order repayment. It is a very, very odd consequence. That having been said, we say that this compromise argument is not actually supported by the language, so when Article 13(3) says that where an operator has an obligation it is clear that BT did have an obligation. The fact that the obligation may now on a future date have been replaced by a different obligation, or replaced completely, does not mean it did not have an obligation. THE PRESIDENT: Can you help me on the other converse odd result that is asserted in BT's closing, which is that Ofcom itself, in the absence of a dispute, it said could not investigate it, even if it comes to the view that there was, as you put it, 'egregious overcharging', could not do anything about it once the obligation has ceased to apply. He says that is the way the Statute works reflecting the Framework. MR. SAINI: We do not accept that, Sir. THE PRESIDENT: That is what I want to know. Can you help me on the basis, on what statutory basis can Ofcom - if you say that is wrong - while the obligation is in force, or after it has expired take steps, because that is asserted in terms. He says it would be very odd if a third party, through a dispute could get a repayment which Ofcom in enforcing the obligation could not order. The enforcement provisions for the obligations are rather 'elaborate' is perhaps a kind word MR. SAINI: If one goes back in bundle E to the Communications Act at tab 5 THE PRESIDENT: Yes, it is at p.22, s.94? MR. SAINI: That is right, Sir, it is s.94 (1). Section 94(1) is clear in its terms: "Where OFCOM determine that there are reasonable grounds for believing that a person is contravening, or has contravened, a condition which, as you see in subsection (2) has to specify the period during which the person has "an opportunity of doing the things specified". MR. SAINI: We would simply say that is not excl	2	time, which Mr. Thompson says is one of the problems with Ofcom's approach, which is no
 very odd consequence. That having been said, we say that this compromise argument is not actually supported by the language, so when Article 13(3) says that where an operator has an obligation it is clear that BT did have an obligation. The fact that the obligation may now on a future date have been replaced by a different obligation, or replaced completely, does not mean it did not have an obligation. THE PRESIDENT: Can you help me on the other converse odd result that is asserted in BT's closing, which is that Ofcom itself, in the absence of a dispute, it said could not investigate it, even if it comes to the view that there was, as you put it, 'egregious overcharging', could not do anything about it once the obligation has ceased to apply. He says that is the way the Statute works reflecting the Framework. MR. SAINI: We do not accept that, Sir. THE PRESIDENT: That is what I want to know. Can you help me on the basis, on what statutory basis can Ofcom - if you say that is asserted in terms. He says it would be very od if a third party, through a dispute could get a repayment which Ofcom in enforcing the obligation could not order. The enforcement provisions for the obligations are rather 'claborate' is perhaps a kind word MR. SAINI: If one goes back in bundle E to the Communications Act at tab 5 THE PRESIDENT: Yes, it is at p.22, s.94? MR. SAINI: That is right, Sir, it is s.94 (1). Section 94(1) is clear in its terms: person is contravening, or has contravened, a condition which THE PRESIDENT: 1 think it is what follows. The only enforcement - when I say it is "claborate" it has to first go through this procedure, serving a notification which, as you see in subsection (2) has to specify the period during which the person has "an opportunity of doing the things specified".<!--</td--><td>3</td><td>limit as to time, yet if it lands on Ofcom's desk the day after a condition has been repealed,</td>	3	limit as to time, yet if it lands on Ofcom's desk the day after a condition has been repealed,
6That having been said, we say that this compromise argument is not actually supported by7the language, so when Article 13(3) says that where an operator has an obligation it is clear8that BT did have an obligation. The fact that the obligation may now on a future date have9been replaced by a different obligation, or replaced completely, does not mean it did not10have an obligation.11THE PRESIDENT: Can you help me on the other converse odd result that is asserted in BT's12closing, which is that Ofcom itself, in the absence of a dispute, it said could not investigate13it, even if it comes to the view that there was, as you put it, 'egregious overcharging', could14not do anything about it once the obligation has ceased to apply. He says that is the way the15Statute works reflecting the Framework.16MR. SAINI: We do not accept that, Sir.17THE PRESIDENT: That is what I want to know. Can you help me on the basis, on what18statutory basis can Ofcom - if you say that is wrong - while the obligation is in force, or20after it has expired take steps, because that is asserted in terms. He says it would be very20odd if a third party, through a dispute could get a repayment which Ofcom in enforcing the21obligation could not order. The enforcement provisions for the obligations are rather22'claborate' is perhaps a kind word23MR. SAINI: If one goes back in bundle E to the Communications Act at tab 524THE PRESIDENT: Yes, it is at p.22, s.94?25MR. SAINI: That is right, Sir, it is s.94 (1). S	4	however egregious the overcharging Ofcom has no power to order repayment. It is a very,
 the language, so when Article 13(3) says that where an operator has an obligation it is clear that BT did have an obligation. The fact that the obligation may now on a future date have been replaced by a different obligation, or replaced completely, does not mean it did not have an obligation. THE PRESIDENT: Can you help me on the other converse odd result that is asserted in BT's closing, which is that Ofcom itself, in the absence of a dispute, it said could not investigate it, even if it comes to the view that there was, as you put it, 'egregious overcharging', could not do anything about it once the obligation has ceased to apply. He says that is the way the Statute works reflecting the Framework. MR. SAINI: We do not accept that, Sir. THE PRESIDENT: That is what I want to know. Can you help me on the basis, on what statutory basis can Ofcom - if you say that is wrong - while the obligation is in force, or after it has expired take steps, because that is asserted in terms. He says it would be very odd if a third party, through a dispute could get a repayment which Ofcom in enforcing the obligation could not order. The enforcement provisions for the obligations are rather 'elaborate' is perhaps a kind word MR. SAINI: If one goes back in bundle E to the Communications Act at tab 5 THE PRESIDENT: Yes, it is at p.22, s.94? MR. SAINI: That is right, Sir, it is s.94 (1). Section 94(1) is clear in its terms: "Where OFCOM determine that there are reasonable grounds for believing that a person is contravening, or has contravened, a condition set under section 45," If it is the submission of Mr. Thompson that that refers to a condition which, as you see in subsection (2) has to specify the period during which the person has "an opportunity of doing the things specified". MR. SAINI: W	5	very odd consequence.
 that BT did have an obligation. The fact that the obligation may now on a future date have been replaced by a different obligation, or replaced completely, does not mean it did not have an obligation. THE PRESIDENT: Can you help me on the other converse odd result that is asserted in BT's closing, which is that Ofcom itself, in the absence of a dispute, it said could not investigate it, even if it comes to the view that there was, as you put it, 'egregious overcharging', could not do anything about it once the obligation has ceased to apply. He says that is the way the Statute works reflecting the Framework. MR. SAINI: We do not accept that, Sir. THE PRESIDENT: That is what I want to know. Can you help me on the basis, on what statutory basis can Ofcom - if you say that is wrong - while the obligation is in force, or after it has expired take steps, because that is asserted in terms. He says it would be very odd if a third party, through a dispute could get a repayment which Ofcom in enforcing the obligation could not order. The enforcement provisions for the obligations are rather 'claborate' is perhaps a kind word MR. SAINI: If one goes back in bundle E to the Communications Act at tab 5 THE PRESIDENT: Yes, it is at p.22, s.94? MR. SAINI: That is right, Sir, it is s.94 (1). Section 94(1) is clear in its terms: "where OFCOM determine that there are reasonable grounds for believing that a person is contravening, or has contravened, a condition which THE PRESIDENT: 1 think it is what follows. The only enforcement - when I say it is "claborate" it has to first go through this procedure, serving a notification which, as you see in subsection (2) has to specify the period during which the person has "an opportunity of doing the things specified". MR. SAINI: We would simply say that is not exclusiv	6	That having been said, we say that this compromise argument is not actually supported by
 been replaced by a different obligation, or replaced completely, does not mean it did not have an obligation. THE PRESIDENT: Can you help me on the other converse odd result that is asserted in BT's closing, which is that Ofcom itself, in the absence of a dispute, it said could not investigate it, even if it comes to the view that there was, as you put it, 'egregious overcharging', could not do anything about it once the obligation has ceased to apply. He says that is the way the Statute works reflecting the Framework. MR, SAINI: We do not accept that, Sir. THE PRESIDENT: That is what I want to know. Can you help me on the basis, on what statutory basis can Ofcom - if you say that is wrong - while the obligation is in force, or after it has expired take steps, because that is asserted in terms. He says it would be very odd if a third party, through a dispute could get a repayment which Ofcom in enforcing the obligation could not order. The enforcement provisions for the obligations are rather 'claborate' is perhaps a kind word MR, SAINI: If one goes back in bundle E to the Communications Act at tab 5 THE PRESIDENT: Yes, it is at p.22, s.94? MR, SAINI: That is right, Sir, it is s.94 (1). Section 94(1) is clear in its terms: "Where OFCOM determine that there are reasonable grounds for believing that a person is contravening, or has contravened, a condition which THE PRESIDENT: I think it is what follows. The only enforcement - when I say it is "elaborate" it has to first go through this procedure, serving a notification which, as you see in subsection (2) has to specify the period during which the person has "an opportunity of doing the things specified". MR, SAINI: We would simply say that is not exclusive. So clearly there may be some conditions 	7	the language, so when Article 13(3) says that where an operator has an obligation it is clear
10 have an obligation. 11 THE PRESIDENT: Can you help me on the other converse odd result that is asserted in BT's 12 closing, which is that Ofcom itself, in the absence of a dispute, it said could not investigate 13 it, even if it comes to the view that there was, as you put it, 'egregious overcharging', could 14 not do anything about it once the obligation has ceased to apply. He says that is the way the 15 Statute works reflecting the Framework. 16 MR. SAINI: We do not accept that, Sir. 17 THE PRESIDENT: That is what I want to know. Can you help me on the basis, on what 18 statutory basis can Ofcom - if you say that is wrong - while the obligation is in force, or 19 after it has expired take steps, because that is asserted in terms. He says it would be very 20 odd if a third party, through a dispute could get a repayment which Ofcom in enforcing the 21 obligation could not order. The enforcement provisions for the obligations are rather 22 'elaborate' is perhaps a kind word 23 MR. SAINI: If one goes back in bundle E to the Communications Act at tab 5 24 THE PRESIDENT: Yes, it is at p.22, s.94? 25 MR. SAINI: That is right, Sir, it is s.94 (1). Section 94(1) is clear in its terms: 26 "W	8	that BT did have an obligation. The fact that the obligation may now on a future date have
 THE PRESIDENT: Can you help me on the other converse odd result that is asserted in BT's closing, which is that Ofcom itself, in the absence of a dispute, it said could not investigate it, even if it comes to the view that there was, as you put it, 'egregious overcharging', could not do anything about it once the obligation has ceased to apply. He says that is the way the Statute works reflecting the Framework. MR. SAINI: We do not accept that, Sir. THE PRESIDENT: That is what I want to know. Can you help me on the basis, on what statutory basis can Ofcom - if you say that is wrong - while the obligation is in force, or after it has expired take steps, because that is asserted in terms. He says it would be very odd if a third party, through a dispute could get a repayment which Ofcom in enforcing the obligation could not order. The enforcement provisions for the obligations are rather 'elaborate' is perhaps a kind word MR. SAINI: If one goes back in bundle E to the Communications Act at tab 5 THE PRESIDENT: Yes, it is at p.22, s.94? MR. SAINI: That is right, Sir, it is s.94 (1). Section 94(1) is clear in its terms: "Where OFCOM determine that there are reasonable grounds for believing that a person is contravening, or has contravened, a condition which THE PRESIDENT: I think it is what follows. The only enforcement - when I say it is "claborate" it has to first go through this procedure, serving a notification which, as you see in subsection (2) has to specify the period during which the person has "an opportunity of doing the things specified". MR. SAINI: We would simply say that is not exclusive. So clearly there may be some conditions 	9	been replaced by a different obligation, or replaced completely, does not mean it did not
 closing, which is that Ofcom itself, in the absence of a dispute, it said could not investigate it, even if it comes to the view that there was, as you put it, 'egregious overcharging', could not do anything about it once the obligation has ceased to apply. He says that is the way the Statute works reflecting the Framework. MR. SAINI: We do not accept that, Sir. THE PRESIDENT: That is what I want to know. Can you help me on the basis, on what statutory basis can Ofcom - if you say that is wrong - while the obligation is in force, or after it has expired take steps, because that is asserted in terms. He says it would be very odd if a third party, through a dispute could get a repayment which Ofcom in enforcing the obligation could not order. The enforcement provisions for the obligations are rather 'elaborate' is perhaps a kind word MR. SAINI: If one goes back in bundle E to the Communications Act at tab 5 THE PRESIDENT: Yes, it is at p.22, s.94? MR. SAINI: That is right, Sir, it is s.94 (1). Section 94(1) is clear in its terms: "Where OFCOM determine that there are reasonable grounds for believing that a person is contravening, or has contravened, a condition set under section 45" THE PRESIDENT: 1 think it is what follows. The only enforcement - when I say it is "elaborate" it has to first go through this procedure, serving a notification which, as you see in subsection (2) has to specify the period during which the person has "an opportunity of doing the things specified". MR. SAINI: We would simply say that is not exclusive. So clearly there may be some conditions 	10	have an obligation.
13it, even if it comes to the view that there was, as you put it, 'egregious overcharging', could14not do anything about it once the obligation has ceased to apply. He says that is the way the15Statute works reflecting the Framework.16MR. SAINI: We do not accept that, Sir.17THE PRESIDENT: That is what I want to know. Can you help me on the basis, on what18statutory basis can Ofcom - if you say that is wrong - while the obligation is in force, or19after it has expired take steps, because that is asserted in terms. He says it would be very20odd if a third party, through a dispute could get a repayment which Ofcom in enforcing the21obligation could not order. The enforcement provisions for the obligations are rather22'elaborate' is perhaps a kind word23MR. SAINI: If one goes back in bundle E to the Communications Act at tab 524THE PRESIDENT: Yes, it is at p.22, s.94?25MR. SAINI: That is right, Sir, it is s.94 (1). Section 94(1) is clear in its terms:26"Where OFCOM determine that there are reasonable grounds for believing that a27person is contravening, or has contravened, a condition set under section 45"28If it is the submission of Mr. Thompson that that refers to a condition which29THE PRESIDENT: I think it is what follows. The only enforcement - when I say it is "elaborate"30it has to first go through this procedure, serving a notification which, as you see in31subsection (2) has to specify the period during which the person has "an opportunity of32doing the thing	11	THE PRESIDENT: Can you help me on the other converse odd result that is asserted in BT's
14not do anything about it once the obligation has ceased to apply. He says that is the way the15Statute works reflecting the Framework.16MR. SAINI: We do not accept that, Sir.17THE PRESIDENT: That is what I want to know. Can you help me on the basis, on what18statutory basis can Ofcom - if you say that is wrong - while the obligation is in force, or19after it has expired take steps, because that is asserted in terms. He says it would be very20odd if a third party, through a dispute could get a repayment which Ofcom in enforcing the21obligation could not order. The enforcement provisions for the obligations are rather22'elaborate' is perhaps a kind word23MR. SAINI: If one goes back in bundle E to the Communications Act at tab 524THE PRESIDENT: Yes, it is at p.22, s.94?25MR. SAINI: That is right, Sir, it is s.94 (1). Section 94(1) is clear in its terms:26"Where OFCOM determine that there are reasonable grounds for believing that a27person is contravening, or has contravened, a condition set under section 45"28If it is the submission of Mr. Thompson that that refers to a condition which29THE PRESIDENT: I think it is what follows. The only enforcement - when I say it is "elaborate"30it has to first go through this procedure, serving a notification which, as you see in31subsection (2) has to specify the period during which the person has "an opportunity of32doing the things specified".33MR. SAINI: We would simply say that is not exclusive. So clearly there may be some	12	closing, which is that Ofcom itself, in the absence of a dispute, it said could not investigate
15Statute works reflecting the Framework.16MR. SAINI: We do not accept that, Sir.17THE PRESIDENT: That is what I want to know. Can you help me on the basis, on what18statutory basis can Ofcom - if you say that is wrong - while the obligation is in force, or19after it has expired take steps, because that is asserted in terms. He says it would be very20odd if a third party, through a dispute could get a repayment which Ofcom in enforcing the21obligation could not order. The enforcement provisions for the obligations are rather22'elaborate' is perhaps a kind word23MR. SAINI: If one goes back in bundle E to the Communications Act at tab 524THE PRESIDENT: Yes, it is at p.22, s.94?25MR. SAINI: That is right, Sir, it is s.94 (1). Section 94(1) is clear in its terms:26"Where OFCOM determine that there are reasonable grounds for believing that a27person is contravening, or has contravened, a condition set under section 45"28If it is the submission of Mr. Thompson that that refers to a condition which29THE PRESIDENT: I think it is what follows. The only enforcement - when I say it is "elaborate"30it has to first go through this procedure, serving a notification which, as you see in31subsection (2) has to specify the period during which the person has "an opportunity of32doing the things specified".33MR. SAINI: We would simply say that is not exclusive. So clearly there may be some conditions	13	it, even if it comes to the view that there was, as you put it, 'egregious overcharging', could
 MR. SAINI: We do not accept that, Sir. THE PRESIDENT: That is what I want to know. Can you help me on the basis, on what statutory basis can Ofcom - if you say that is wrong - while the obligation is in force, or after it has expired take steps, because that is asserted in terms. He says it would be very odd if a third party, through a dispute could get a repayment which Ofcom in enforcing the obligation could not order. The enforcement provisions for the obligations are rather 'elaborate' is perhaps a kind word MR. SAINI: If one goes back in bundle E to the Communications Act at tab 5 THE PRESIDENT: Yes, it is at p.22, s.94? MR. SAINI: That is right, Sir, it is s.94 (1). Section 94(1) is clear in its terms: "Where OFCOM determine that there are reasonable grounds for believing that a person is contravening, or has contravened, a condition set under section 45" If it is the submission of Mr. Thompson that that refers to a condition which THE PRESIDENT: I think it is what follows. The only enforcement - when I say it is "elaborate" it has to first go through this procedure, serving a notification which, as you see in subsection (2) has to specify the period during which the person has "an opportunity of doing the things specified". MR. SAINI: We would simply say that is not exclusive. So clearly there may be some conditions 	14	not do anything about it once the obligation has ceased to apply. He says that is the way the
 THE PRESIDENT: That is what I want to know. Can you help me on the basis, on what statutory basis can Ofcom - if you say that is wrong - while the obligation is in force, or after it has expired take steps, because that is asserted in terms. He says it would be very odd if a third party, through a dispute could get a repayment which Ofcom in enforcing the obligation could not order. The enforcement provisions for the obligations are rather 'elaborate' is perhaps a kind word MR. SAINI: If one goes back in bundle E to the Communications Act at tab 5 THE PRESIDENT: Yes, it is at p.22, s.94? MR. SAINI: That is right, Sir, it is s.94 (1). Section 94(1) is clear in its terms: "Where OFCOM determine that there are reasonable grounds for believing that a person is contravening, or has contravened, a condition set under section 45" If it is the submission of Mr. Thompson that that refers to a condition which THE PRESIDENT: I think it is what follows. The only enforcement - when I say it is "elaborate" it has to first go through this procedure, serving a notification which, as you see in subsection (2) has to specify the period during which the person has "an opportunity of doing the things specified". MR. SAINI: We would simply say that is not exclusive. So clearly there may be some conditions 	15	Statute works reflecting the Framework.
 statutory basis can Ofcom - if you say that is wrong - while the obligation is in force, or after it has expired take steps, because that is asserted in terms. He says it would be very odd if a third party, through a dispute could get a repayment which Ofcom in enforcing the obligation could not order. The enforcement provisions for the obligations are rather 'elaborate' is perhaps a kind word MR. SAINI: If one goes back in bundle E to the Communications Act at tab 5 THE PRESIDENT: Yes, it is at p.22, s.94? MR. SAINI: That is right, Sir, it is s.94 (1). Section 94(1) is clear in its terms: "Where OFCOM determine that there are reasonable grounds for believing that a person is contravening, or has contravened, a condition set under section 45" If it is the submission of Mr. Thompson that that refers to a condition which THE PRESIDENT: I think it is what follows. The only enforcement - when I say it is "elaborate" it has to first go through this procedure, serving a notification which, as you see in subsection (2) has to specify the period during which the person has "an opportunity of doing the things specified". MR. SAINI: We would simply say that is not exclusive. So clearly there may be some conditions 	16	MR. SAINI: We do not accept that, Sir.
 after it has expired take steps, because that is asserted in terms. He says it would be very odd if a third party, through a dispute could get a repayment which Ofcom in enforcing the obligation could not order. The enforcement provisions for the obligations are rather 'elaborate' is perhaps a kind word MR. SAINI: If one goes back in bundle E to the Communications Act at tab 5 THE PRESIDENT: Yes, it is at p.22, s.94? MR. SAINI: That is right, Sir, it is s.94 (1). Section 94(1) is clear in its terms: "Where OFCOM determine that there are reasonable grounds for believing that a person is contravening, or has contravened, a condition set under section 45" If it is the submission of Mr. Thompson that that refers to a condition which THE PRESIDENT: I think it is what follows. The only enforcement - when I say it is "elaborate" it has to first go through this procedure, serving a notification which, as you see in subsection (2) has to specify the period during which the person has "an opportunity of doing the things specified". MR. SAINI: We would simply say that is not exclusive. So clearly there may be some conditions 	17	THE PRESIDENT: That is what I want to know. Can you help me on the basis, on what
 odd if a third party, through a dispute could get a repayment which Ofcom in enforcing the obligation could not order. The enforcement provisions for the obligations are rather 'elaborate' is perhaps a kind word MR. SAINI: If one goes back in bundle E to the Communications Act at tab 5 THE PRESIDENT: Yes, it is at p.22, s.94? MR. SAINI: That is right, Sir, it is s.94 (1). Section 94(1) is clear in its terms: "Where OFCOM determine that there are reasonable grounds for believing that a person is contravening, or has contravened, a condition set under section 45" If it is the submission of Mr. Thompson that that refers to a condition which THE PRESIDENT: I think it is what follows. The only enforcement - when I say it is "elaborate" it has to first go through this procedure, serving a notification which, as you see in subsection (2) has to specify the period during which the person has "an opportunity of doing the things specified". MR. SAINI: We would simply say that is not exclusive. So clearly there may be some conditions 	18	statutory basis can Ofcom - if you say that is wrong - while the obligation is in force, or
 obligation could not order. The enforcement provisions for the obligations are rather 'elaborate' is perhaps a kind word MR. SAINI: If one goes back in bundle E to the Communications Act at tab 5 THE PRESIDENT: Yes, it is at p.22, s.94? MR. SAINI: That is right, Sir, it is s.94 (1). Section 94(1) is clear in its terms: "Where OFCOM determine that there are reasonable grounds for believing that a person is contravening, or has contravened, a condition set under section 45" If it is the submission of Mr. Thompson that that refers to a condition which THE PRESIDENT: I think it is what follows. The only enforcement - when I say it is "elaborate" it has to first go through this procedure, serving a notification which, as you see in subsection (2) has to specify the period during which the person has "an opportunity of doing the things specified". MR. SAINI: We would simply say that is not exclusive. So clearly there may be some conditions 	19	after it has expired take steps, because that is asserted in terms. He says it would be very
 'elaborate' is perhaps a kind word MR. SAINI: If one goes back in bundle E to the Communications Act at tab 5 THE PRESIDENT: Yes, it is at p.22, s.94? MR. SAINI: That is right, Sir, it is s.94 (1). Section 94(1) is clear in its terms: "Where OFCOM determine that there are reasonable grounds for believing that a person is contravening, or has contravened, a condition set under section 45" If it is the submission of Mr. Thompson that that refers to a condition which THE PRESIDENT: I think it is what follows. The only enforcement - when I say it is "elaborate" it has to first go through this procedure, serving a notification which, as you see in subsection (2) has to specify the period during which the person has "an opportunity of doing the things specified". MR. SAINI: We would simply say that is not exclusive. So clearly there may be some conditions 	20	odd if a third party, through a dispute could get a repayment which Ofcom in enforcing the
 MR. SAINI: If one goes back in bundle E to the Communications Act at tab 5 THE PRESIDENT: Yes, it is at p.22, s.94? MR. SAINI: That is right, Sir, it is s.94 (1). Section 94(1) is clear in its terms: "Where OFCOM determine that there are reasonable grounds for believing that a person is contravening, or has contravened, a condition set under section 45" If it is the submission of Mr. Thompson that that refers to a condition which THE PRESIDENT: I think it is what follows. The only enforcement - when I say it is "elaborate" it has to first go through this procedure, serving a notification which, as you see in subsection (2) has to specify the period during which the person has "an opportunity of doing the things specified". MR. SAINI: We would simply say that is not exclusive. So clearly there may be some conditions 	21	obligation could not order. The enforcement provisions for the obligations are rather
 THE PRESIDENT: Yes, it is at p.22, s.94? MR. SAINI: That is right, Sir, it is s.94 (1). Section 94(1) is clear in its terms: "Where OFCOM determine that there are reasonable grounds for believing that a person is contravening, or has contravened, a condition set under section 45" If it is the submission of Mr. Thompson that that refers to a condition which THE PRESIDENT: I think it is what follows. The only enforcement - when I say it is "elaborate" it has to first go through this procedure, serving a notification which, as you see in subsection (2) has to specify the period during which the person has "an opportunity of doing the things specified". MR. SAINI: We would simply say that is not exclusive. So clearly there may be some conditions 	22	'elaborate' is perhaps a kind word
 MR. SAINI: That is right, Sir, it is s.94 (1). Section 94(1) is clear in its terms: "Where OFCOM determine that there are reasonable grounds for believing that a person is contravening, or has contravened, a condition set under section 45" If it is the submission of Mr. Thompson that that refers to a condition which THE PRESIDENT: I think it is what follows. The only enforcement - when I say it is "elaborate" it has to first go through this procedure, serving a notification which, as you see in subsection (2) has to specify the period during which the person has "an opportunity of doing the things specified". MR. SAINI: We would simply say that is not exclusive. So clearly there may be some conditions 	23	MR. SAINI: If one goes back in bundle E to the Communications Act at tab 5
 "Where OFCOM determine that there are reasonable grounds for believing that a person is contravening, or has contravened, a condition set under section 45" If it is the submission of Mr. Thompson that that refers to a condition which THE PRESIDENT: I think it is what follows. The only enforcement - when I say it is "elaborate" it has to first go through this procedure, serving a notification which, as you see in subsection (2) has to specify the period during which the person has "an opportunity of doing the things specified". MR. SAINI: We would simply say that is not exclusive. So clearly there may be some conditions 	24	THE PRESIDENT: Yes, it is at p.22, s.94?
 person is contravening, or has contravened, a condition set under section 45" If it is the submission of Mr. Thompson that that refers to a condition which THE PRESIDENT: I think it is what follows. The only enforcement - when I say it is "elaborate" it has to first go through this procedure, serving a notification which, as you see in subsection (2) has to specify the period during which the person has "an opportunity of doing the things specified". MR. SAINI: We would simply say that is not exclusive. So clearly there may be some conditions 	25	MR. SAINI: That is right, Sir, it is s.94 (1). Section 94(1) is clear in its terms:
 If it is the submission of Mr. Thompson that that refers to a condition which THE PRESIDENT: I think it is what follows. The only enforcement - when I say it is "elaborate" it has to first go through this procedure, serving a notification which, as you see in subsection (2) has to specify the period during which the person has "an opportunity of doing the things specified". MR. SAINI: We would simply say that is not exclusive. So clearly there may be some conditions 	26	"Where OFCOM determine that there are reasonable grounds for believing that a
 THE PRESIDENT: I think it is what follows. The only enforcement - when I say it is "elaborate" it has to first go through this procedure, serving a notification which, as you see in subsection (2) has to specify the period during which the person has "an opportunity of doing the things specified". MR. SAINI: We would simply say that is not exclusive. So clearly there may be some conditions 	27	person is contravening, or has contravened, a condition set under section 45"
 it has to first go through this procedure, serving a notification which, as you see in subsection (2) has to specify the period during which the person has "an opportunity of doing the things specified". MR. SAINI: We would simply say that is not exclusive. So clearly there may be some conditions 	28	If it is the submission of Mr. Thompson that that refers to a condition which
 31 subsection (2) has to specify the period during which the person has "an opportunity of 32 doing the things specified". 33 MR. SAINI: We would simply say that is not exclusive. So clearly there may be some conditions 	29	THE PRESIDENT: I think it is what follows. The only enforcement - when I say it is "elaborate"
 32 doing the things specified". 33 MR. SAINI: We would simply say that is not exclusive. So clearly there may be some conditions 	30	it has to first go through this procedure, serving a notification which, as you see in
33 MR. SAINI: We would simply say that is not exclusive. So clearly there may be some conditions	31	subsection (2) has to specify the period during which the person has "an opportunity of
	32	doing the things specified".
34 which are extant at the time where the remedy can be future looking, so if there is a		
	34	which are extant at the time where the remedy can be future looking, so if there is a

1	requirement, for example, to supply a particular CP one can say, but that cannot be a
2	provision which excludes remedial action for a past infringement.
3	THE PRESIDENT: Well, it has to cover remedial action for past infringement.
4	MR. SAINI: Yes.
5	THE PRESIDENT: That is subsection (3)(c).
6	MR. SAINI: Yes.
7	THE PRESIDENT: So is that how it would work, they would say: "You have contravened, we
8	think you have overcharged so much, you must remedy that by making a payment within a
9	certain period."
10	MR. SAINI: Indeed.
11	THE PRESIDENT: That is step one. Then you give chance for representations.
12	MR. SAINI: It is useful to note subsection (8) on the facing page as well, which concerns
13	notifications, and provides:
14	" A notification under this section—
15	(a) may be given in respect of more than one contravention; and
16	(b) if it is given in respect of a continuing contravention, may be given in
17	respect of any period during which the contravention has continued."
18	which contemplates that there may be not just a continued contravention but what one might
19	call an 'historic contravention'.
20	THE PRESIDENT: Yes, I think it is not said that there cannot be historic contravention, but
21	must the obligation which has been contravened, still be in force.
22	MR. SAINI: With respect, that is putting a gloss on these sections. It would be surprising if there
23	were some limitation built in here which would prevent a notification being given which
24	required a remedy in the form of a payment. There is clearly nothing in the language, we
25	would submit, in s.94 which limits it in that way.
26	THE PRESIDENT: So you say it is remedying the consequences
27	MR. SAINI: Indeed.
28	THE PRESIDENT: of the notified contravention.
29	MR. SAINI: Indeed, and there are potentially two forms of relief that will be there. One could be
30	payments in respect of historic contraventions and also directions in respect of future
31	behaviour.
32	There is just one final point I want to address in this regard which is at the substrata of all of
33	my friend's arguments in relation to Ground 5 namely that there is something odd about the
34	lack of a limitation period, and a similar argument that was made to the Tribunal in the PPC

preliminary issues case. Our submission there was there is no limitation period as regards past payments, but that is not to mean that Ofcom cannot, in an appropriate case, decide bearing in mind its statutory objectives and the Framework - that it would be inappropriate for there to be a grant of any relief.

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

- THE PRESIDENT: It might be the sort of circumstance falling within the Court of Appeal's special circumstances.
- MR. SAINI: Indeed, and one of the themes that appears again in my learned friend's closing is that one generally finds limitation periods, and the lack of a limitation period here suggests perhaps there is not the power to go back, but in fact in large areas of law, particular in equity, there is not a statutory limitation period for equitable relief, but that does not mean that the court does not apply principles in deciding whether or not relief should be provided in respect of what might be called a stale dispute. So there may be a case, if a dispute lands on Ofcom's desk 20 years after some overcharging, Ofcom may well decide that it would not be consistent with the Community objectives to award a repayment even if there was a finding of overcharging, so it is not completely at large.
 - THE PRESIDENT: I suppose now Ofcom could just refuse to entertain the dispute under the new regime.

MR. SAINI: Indeed, under the new regime. The new regime does provide that but the finding was under the old regime, the ability of the power of Ofcom to refuse was very limited.THE PRESIDENT: Very limited, yes.

21 MR. SAINI: I want now to address Ground 6, which is the discretion in ordering repayment, and 22 there are three essential parts to our response to BT's skeleton argument. The first part is 23 that this Tribunal is bound by the approach set out by the Court of Appeal and I believe that 24 Mr. Thompson accepts that, and he criticises us for saying that the approach set out by Lord 25 Justice Etherton we have somehow wrongly construed that as creating some form of 26 presumption. We say that that is exactly what he says. Therefore it is for BT to displace the 27 presumption that there should be repayment. That is the starting point. 28 The second point we make is that the main body of BT's case in relation to Ground 6 was 29 advanced through Mr. Maldoom's evidence in relation to incentives. What his evidence 30 came down to was the following proposition. His position was that when Ofcom came to determining whether or not there should be repayment it should effectively, in my words, 31 32 second guess the findings that it had made of breach, that somehow it should say: " 33 Although we found there was a breach, that was done on rather, let us say, "arbitrary 34 evidence" - maybe one way that Mr. Maldoom may put it - and therefore somehow that

should affect our decision. We say that that is an illegitimate approach. The principled approach is to make a robust decision as to whether or not they had been overcharging, but they are not to second guess the correctness of that decision when deciding to order repayment.

The third main point I want to make is in relation to incentives. We submit that it is clear that unless BT is required to repay the sums that it has overcharged there will be no incentive upon it to comply with its cost orientation obligations. The big point that is now focused upon in Mr. Thompson's closing is that there are other incentives which have the same effect and, in particular, there is the fact that there may be civil claims out there. It is right that there may be civil claims out there and may create incentives, but everyone knows how difficult it is to pursue a civil claim. What is interesting is, and this is not a criticism of my learned friends, in some re-examination they sought to feed Dr. Maldoom this point. They wanted him to say: "Actually, there is this other incentive based on civil proceedings", but he did not, rightly, take the bait, but this is something that BT now relies upon. We say the fact that there may be civil proceedings hardly provides the same incentive effect. We say that this Tribunal would need some very convincing evidence before it allowed the presumption of repayment to be displaced.

I should also say, while dealing with this Ground 6, although it is not directly relevant on
Ground 6, it appears to be being suggested by BT that Ofcom has not taken a position as to
the jurisdiction to award interest. I hope it is clear that it is our case that there is a
jurisdiction to award interest ----

THE PRESIDENT: Yes.

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

22

23

24

25

26

27

MR. SAINI: We say that is part and parcel of the power to order repayment. I have cantered through that pretty quickly. I am going to turn now to Sky's ground 1. Before I do that, may I ask if there are any questions in relation to any of the BT grounds which I can address?

THE PRESIDENT: No, you can go on.

MR. SAINI: Sky's ground 1, which is the aggregate FAC test as against DSAC, as the Tribunal is
aware there are five broad matters that we rely upon in response to this FAC test. The first
is that irrespective of the merits of this FAC test or the Houpis test, we say that to use this
test would be in direct contradiction to Ofcom's decision in the 2004 LLMR not to impose a
price control. Secondly, we say it would be contrary to good regulatory practice for Ofcom
to depart from the DSAC test and impose this unknown additional aggregate FAC test.
Thirdly, we submit that in the light of the decision of the Tribunal in the *PPC* case, the

DSAC test is in fact the correct test to use when deciding whether or not there has been 2 over-recovery of common costs. I will need to explain that in a bit more detail. 3 Sky's case proceeds on a false basis that DSAC is not a test which is aimed at preventing 4 over-recovery of common costs, that it has some other purpose. We submit that is exactly 5 what it is intended to do. It may be very generous. That is a decision made when using that test. I will need to explain why what is said by Mr. Pickford about what the PPC was 6 7 decided on is actually wrong when one looks at that case.

1

8

9

10

11

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

THE PRESIDENT: I understand, it seems to me, two distinct points. Namely, what the PPC case decided and whether the DSAC test – of course it imposes a ceiling, but I thought it was accepted that it will permit, or could permit if all prices are at DSAC, multiple recovery of common costs.

12 MR. SAINI: That is accepted. The fourth point is that it would be inconsistent with the nature of 13 ex ante regulation, SMP regulation, to adopt a hindsight approach to assess the regulatory 14 balance struck by Ofcom in the 2004 LLMR. Here I have very much in mind the large 15 amount of evidence which has been adduced by Sky and TalkTalk as to the potential over-16 recovery of common costs, be it £300, £600 or £1.2 billion. That is all very interesting, but 17 we submit it is not appropriate for that evidence to be assessed in considering what in 2004 18 was the correct regulatory balance. Fifthly, we submit that it is not appropriate for this 19 Tribunal, when considering the merits of the Houpis test as against DSAC, to start getting 20 into an interesting debate about which cost measure promotes economic efficiency because 21 this Tribunal is not engaged in the type of exercise that, for example, Ofcom was engaged in 22 in 2008 when it was designing a charge control and conducting an economic analysis of the 23 different approaches. We submit it would be inappropriate for this Tribunal to conduct that 24 form of economic analysis when deciding on the meaning of the cost orientation condition 25 imposed in 2004.

Those points will all be familiar to the Tribunal, but one point which the Tribunal has not been addressed upon yet, and I submit it is important and I say it is important because of the questions that the Tribunal asked of Mr. Myers at the end of his evidence (I was not there but I read the transcript) – is just in relation to the DSAC test and whether or not it would have been open to Ofcom to apply a different test from DSAC, and why is it that Ofcom is saying (as I said in opening) that we had to apply DSAC – or it could have been for BT to come up with a different test, but if we were going to apply a test it was DSAC. The Tribunal asked Mr. Myers some questions. Mr. Myers referred to the PPC case. But there is some important material that I need to show the Tribunal in relation to DSAC. It is

2 paragraphs I show you the underlying documents. 3 Please could the Tribunal be provided with what look like bulky documents but we are only 4 going to look at a few pages. Look at the primary account documents. These documents 5 are in very similar form every year. I hope you have got one bundle, which is the primary 6 accounting documents, and the other one which is the long run incremental cost model. 7 There are two things in the bulldog clips. 8 THE PRESIDENT: This is the two BT documents? 9 MR. SAINI: Two BT documents, and these documents - I picked 2005 but I could easily have 10 picked any year in the period from 2005 until the dispute ends. My learned friend will 11 correct me if I am wrong, but I do not believe that in the respects I am going to show the 12 Tribunal this afternoon there is any material difference. I will just pick the documents from 13 the very start of the period so there can be no dispute. 14 THE PRESIDENT: We had better put these in. Additional documents seems to have got up to 15 47. 47 for the Cost model and 48 for the primary accounting documents. 16 MR. SAINI: It may be that they are already in the bundle somewhere else. Mr. Pickford may be 17 able to show us them elsewhere. 18	1	referred to by the Tribunal in PPC, but it is right that rather than just showing you the
4 going to look at a few pages. Look at the primary account documents. These documents 5 are in very similar form every year. I hope you have got one bundle, which is the primary 6 accounting documents, and the other one which is the long run incremental cost model. 7 There are two things in the bulldog clips. 8 THE PRESIDENT: This is the two BT documents? 9 MR. SAINI: Two BT documents, and these documents - I picked 2005 but I could easily have 10 picked any year in the period from 2005 until the dispute ends. My learned friend will 11 correct me if I am wrong, but I do not believe that in the respects I am going to show the 12 Tribunal this afternoon there is any material difference. I will just pick the documents from 13 the very start of the period so there can be no dispute. 14 THE PRESIDENT: We had better put these in. Additional documents seems to have got up to 15 47. 47 for the Cost model and 48 for the primary accounting documents. 16 MR. SAINI: It may be that they are already in the bundle somewhere else. Mr. Pickford may be 17 able to show us them elsewhere. 18 MR. READ: They are mainly directed to BT. 21 THE PRESIDENT: Yes, these are BT documents. 22 MR. SAINI: Before I go to the body	2	paragraphs I show you the underlying documents.
are in very similar form every year. I hope you have got one bundle, which is the primary accounting documents, and the other one which is the long run incremental cost model. There are two things in the bulldog clips. THE PRESIDENT: This is the two BT documents? MR. SAINI: Two BT documents, and these documents - 1 picked 2005 but I could easily have picked any year in the period from 2005 until the dispute ends. My learned friend will correct me if I am wrong, but I do not believe that in the respects I am going to show the Tribunal this afternoon there is any material difference. I will just pick the documents from the very start of the period so there can be no dispute. THE PRESIDENT: We had better put these in. Additional documents seems to have got up to 47. 47 for the Cost model and 48 for the primary accounting documents. MR. SAINI: It may be that they are already in the bundle somewhere else. Mr. Pickford may be able to show us them elsewhere. MR. READ: I simply say that I am not in a position to correct Mr. Saini on whether these are the same in other years because I do not know. MR. SAINI: They are mainly directed to BT. THE PRESIDENT: Yes, these are BT documents MR. SAINI: Before I go to the body of these documents became relevant in the <i>PPC</i> case, because they are relevant to some of Mr. Pickford's arguments. At one stage in the <i>P</i>	3	Please could the Tribunal be provided with what look like bulky documents but we are only
6 accounting documents, and the other one which is the long run incremental cost model. 7 There are two things in the bulldog clips. 8 THE PRESIDENT: This is the two BT documents? 9 MR. SAINI: Two BT documents, and these documents - I picked 2005 but I could easily have 10 picked any year in the period from 2005 until the dispute ends. My learned friend will 11 correct me if I am wrong, but I do not believe that in the respects I am going to show the 12 Tribunal this afternoon there is any material difference. I will just pick the documents from 13 the very start of the period so there can be no dispute. 14 THE PRESIDENT: We had better put these in. Additional documents seems to have got up to 15 47. 47 for the Cost model and 48 for the primary accounting documents. 16 MR. SAINI: It may be that they are already in the bundle somewhere else. Mr. Pickford may be able to show us them elsewhere. 18 MR. READ: I simply say that I am not in a position to correct Mr. Saini on whether these are the same in other years because I do not know. 20 MR. SAINI: They are mainly directed to BT. 21 THE PRESIDENT: Yes, these are BT documents 23 MR. READ: They will be virtually the same. There obviously will be some adjustments from year to year, depending upon the specific methodology but they will	4	going to look at a few pages. Look at the primary account documents. These documents
7 There are two things in the bulldog clips. 8 THE PRESIDENT: This is the two BT documents? 9 MR. SAINI: Two BT documents, and these documents - I picked 2005 but I could easily have picked any year in the period from 2005 until the dispute ends. My learned friend will correct me if I am wrong, but I do not believe that in the respects I am going to show the Tribunal this afternoon there is any material difference. I will just pick the documents from the very start of the period so there can be no dispute. 14 THE PRESIDENT: We had better put these in. Additional documents seems to have got up to 47. 47 for the Cost model and 48 for the primary accounting documents. 16 MR. SAINI: It may be that they are already in the bundle somewhere else. Mr. Pickford may be able to show us them elsewhere. 18 MR. READ: I simply say that I am not in a position to correct Mr. Saini on whether these are the same in other years because I do not know. 20 MR. SAINI: They are mainly directed to BT. 21 THE PRESIDENT: Yes, these are BT documents 23 MR. READ: They will be virtually the same. There obviously will be some adjustments from year to year, depending upon the specific methodology but they will be the same. 25 MR. SAINI: I will just explain the context in which these documents became relevant in the <i>PPC</i> case, because they are relevant to some of Mr. Pickford's arguments. At one stage in the <i>PPC</i> case, but (Mr. Read will correct me if I am wrong) by the end of the <i>PPC</i> case BT had given up on this point, at the centre of the case was the questi	5	are in very similar form every year. I hope you have got one bundle, which is the primary
 THE PRESIDENT: This is the two BT documents? MR. SAINI: Two BT documents, and these documents - 1 picked 2005 but I could easily have picked any year in the period from 2005 until the dispute ends. My learned friend will correct me if I am wrong, but I do not believe that in the respects I am going to show the Tribunal this afternoon there is any material difference. I will just pick the documents from the very start of the period so there can be no dispute. THE PRESIDENT: We had better put these in. Additional documents seems to have got up to 47. 47 for the Cost model and 48 for the primary accounting documents. MR. SAINI: It may be that they are already in the bundle somewhere else. Mr. Pickford may be able to show us them elsewhere. MR. READ: I simply say that I am not in a position to correct Mr. Saini on whether these are the same in other years because I do not know. MR. SAINI: They are mainly directed to BT. THE PRESIDENT: Yes, these are BT documents MR. READ: They will be virtually the same. There obviously will be some adjustments from year to year, depending upon the specific methodology but they will be the same. MR. SAINI: I will just explain the context in which these documents became relevant in the <i>PPC</i> case, because they are relevant to some of Mr. Pickford's arguments. At one stage in the <i>PPC</i> case, but (Mr. Read will correct me if I am wrong) by the end of the <i>PPC</i> case BT had given up on this point, at the centre of the case was the question of DSAC: was DSAC an appropriate measure, and also did BT know about DSAC? That was at the heart of the case. By the end of the case, as the Tribunal recorded in <i>PPC</i>, BT had fallen back to a position where they accepted they knew about DSAC and that Ofcom were applying it as a test of cost orientation as regards a condition in exactly	6	accounting documents, and the other one which is the long run incremental cost model.
9MR. SAINI: Two BT documents, and these documents - I picked 2005 but I could easily have10picked any year in the period from 2005 until the dispute ends. My learned friend will11correct me if I am wrong, but I do not believe that in the respects I am going to show the12Tribunal this afternoon there is any material difference. I will just pick the documents from13the very start of the period so there can be no dispute.14THE PRESIDENT: We had better put these in. Additional documents seems to have got up to1547. 47 for the Cost model and 48 for the primary accounting documents.16MR. SAINI: It may be that they are already in the bundle somewhere else. Mr. Pickford may be17able to show us them elsewhere.18MR. READ: I simply say that I am not in a position to correct Mr. Saini on whether these are the19same in other years because I do not know.20MR. SAINI: They are mainly directed to BT.21THE PRESIDENT: Yes, these are BT documents.22MR. READ: They will be virtually the same. There obviously will be some adjustments from24year to year, depending upon the specific methodology but they will be the same.25MR. SAINI: I will just explain the context in which these documents became relevant in the <i>PPC</i> 26case, because they are relevant to some of Mr. Pickford's arguments. At one stage in the27 <i>PPC</i> case, but (Mr. Read will correct me if I am wrong) by the end of the <i>PPC</i> case BT had28given up on this point, at the centre of the case was the question of DSAC: was DSAC an29appropriate measure, a	7	There are two things in the bulldog clips.
10picked any year in the period from 2005 until the dispute ends. My learned friend will11correct me if I am wrong, but I do not believe that in the respects I am going to show the12Tribunal this afternoon there is any material difference. I will just pick the documents from13the very start of the periods os there can be no dispute.14THE PRESIDENT: We had better put these in. Additional documents seems to have got up to1547. 47 for the Cost model and 48 for the primary accounting documents.16MR. SAINI: It may be that they are already in the bundle somewhere else. Mr. Pickford may be17able to show us them elsewhere.18MR. READ: I simply say that I am not in a position to correct Mr. Saini on whether these are the19same in other years because I do not know.20MR. SAINI: They are mainly directed to BT.21THE PRESIDENT: Yes, these are BT documents.22MR. SAINI: Before I go to the body of these documents23MR. READ: They will be virtually the same. There obviously will be some adjustments from24year to year, depending upon the specific methodology but they will be the same.25MR. SAINI: I will just explain the context in which these documents became relevant in the PPC26case, because they are relevant to some of Mr. Pickford's arguments. At one stage in the27PPC case, but (Mr. Read will correct me if I am wrong) by the end of the case.28By the end of the case, as the Tribunal recorded in PPC, BT had fallen back to a position29appropriate measure, and also did BT know about DSAC? That was at	8	THE PRESIDENT: This is the two BT documents?
11 correct me if I am wrong, but I do not believe that in the respects I am going to show the 12 Tribunal this afternoon there is any material difference. I will just pick the documents from 13 the very start of the period so there can be no dispute. 14 THE PRESIDENT: We had better put these in. Additional documents seems to have got up to 15 47. 47 for the Cost model and 48 for the primary accounting documents. 16 MR. SAINI: It may be that they are already in the bundle somewhere else. Mr. Pickford may be 17 able to show us them elsewhere. 18 MR. READ: I simply say that I am not in a position to correct Mr. Saini on whether these are the 19 same in other years because I do not know. 20 MR. SAINI: They are mainly directed to BT. 21 THE PRESIDENT: Yes, these are BT documents. 22 MR. SAINI: Before I go to the body of these documents 23 MR. READ: They will be virtually the same. There obviously will be some adjustments from 24 year to year, depending upon the specific methodology but they will be the same. 25 MR. SAINI: I will just explain the context in which these documents became relevant in the <i>PPC</i> 26 case, because they are relevant to some of Mr. Pickford's arguments. At one stage in the 27 <td< td=""><td>9</td><td>MR. SAINI: Two BT documents, and these documents - I picked 2005 but I could easily have</td></td<>	9	MR. SAINI: Two BT documents, and these documents - I picked 2005 but I could easily have
12Tribunal this afternoon there is any material difference. I will just pick the documents from13the very start of the period so there can be no dispute.14THE PRESIDENT: We had better put these in. Additional documents seems to have got up to1547. 47 for the Cost model and 48 for the primary accounting documents.16MR. SAINI: It may be that they are already in the bundle somewhere else. Mr. Pickford may be17able to show us them elsewhere.18MR. READ: I simply say that I am not in a position to correct Mr. Saini on whether these are the19same in other years because I do not know.20MR. SAINI: They are mainly directed to BT.21THE PRESIDENT: Yes, these are BT documents.22MR. SAINI: Before I go to the body of these documents23MR. READ: They will be virtually the same. There obviously will be some adjustments from24year to year, depending upon the specific methodology but they will be the same.25MR. SAINI: I will just explain the context in which these documents. became relevant in the <i>PPC</i> 26case, because they are relevant to some of Mr. Pickford's arguments. At one stage in the27 <i>PPC</i> case, but (Mr. Read will correct me if I am wrong) by the end of the <i>PPC</i> case BT had28given up on this point, at the centre of the case was the question of DSAC: was DSAC an29appropriate measure, and also did BT know about DSAC? That was at the heart of the case.30By the end of the case, as the Tribunal recorded in <i>PPC</i> , BT had fallen back to a position31where they accepted they knew about DSAC and that	10	picked any year in the period from 2005 until the dispute ends. My learned friend will
 the very start of the period so there can be no dispute. THE PRESIDENT: We had better put these in. Additional documents seems to have got up to 47. 47 for the Cost model and 48 for the primary accounting documents. MR. SAINI: It may be that they are already in the bundle somewhere else. Mr. Pickford may be able to show us them elsewhere. MR. READ: I simply say that I am not in a position to correct Mr. Saini on whether these are the same in other years because I do not know. MR. SAINI: They are mainly directed to BT. THE PRESIDENT: Yes, these are BT documents. MR. SAINI: Before I go to the body of these documents MR. READ: They will be virtually the same. There obviously will be some adjustments from year to year, depending upon the specific methodology but they will be the same. MR. SAINI: I will just explain the context in which these documents. At one stage in the <i>PPC</i> case, but (Mr. Read will correct me if I am wrong) by the end of the <i>PPC</i> case BT had given up on this point, at the centre of the case was the question of DSAC: was DSAC an appropriate measure, and also did BT know about DSAC? That was at the heart of the case. By the end of the case, as the Tribunal recorded in <i>PPC</i>, BT had fallen back to a position where they accepted they knew about DSAC and that Ofcom were applying it as a test of cost orientation as regards a condition in exactly the same terms as Condition HH3. Obviously, BT had its arguments about whether or not it was appropriate. So by the end of 	11	correct me if I am wrong, but I do not believe that in the respects I am going to show the
 THE PRESIDENT: We had better put these in. Additional documents seems to have got up to 47. 47 for the Cost model and 48 for the primary accounting documents. MR. SAINI: It may be that they are already in the bundle somewhere else. Mr. Pickford may be able to show us them elsewhere. MR. READ: I simply say that I am not in a position to correct Mr. Saini on whether these are the same in other years because I do not know. MR. SAINI: They are mainly directed to BT. THE PRESIDENT: Yes, these are BT documents. MR. SAINI: Before I go to the body of these documents MR. READ: They will be virtually the same. There obviously will be some adjustments from year to year, depending upon the specific methodology but they will be the same. MR. SAINI: I will just explain the context in which these documents became relevant in the <i>PPC</i> case, because they are relevant to some of Mr. Pickford's arguments. At one stage in the <i>PPC</i> case, but (Mr. Read will correct me if I am wrong) by the end of the <i>PPC</i> case BT had given up on this point, at the centre of the case was the question of DSAC: was DSAC an appropriate measure, and also did BT know about DSAC? That was at the heart of the case. By the end of the case, as the Tribunal recorded in <i>PPC</i>, BT had fallen back to a position where they accepted they knew about DSAC and that Ofcom were applying it as a test of cost orientation as regards a condition in exactly the same terms as Condition HH3. Obviously, BT had its arguments about whether or not it was appropriate. So by the end of 	12	Tribunal this afternoon there is any material difference. I will just pick the documents from
 47. 47 for the Cost model and 48 for the primary accounting documents. MR. SAINI: It may be that they are already in the bundle somewhere else. Mr. Pickford may be able to show us them elsewhere. MR. READ: I simply say that I am not in a position to correct Mr. Saini on whether these are the same in other years because I do not know. MR. SAINI: They are mainly directed to BT. THE PRESIDENT: Yes, these are BT documents. MR. READ: They will be virtually the same. There obviously will be some adjustments from year to year, depending upon the specific methodology but they will be the same. MR. SAINI: I will just explain the context in which these documents became relevant in the <i>PPC</i> case, because they are relevant to some of Mr. Pickford's arguments. At one stage in the <i>PPC</i> case, but (Mr. Read will correct me if I am wrong) by the end of the <i>PPC</i> case BT had given up on this point, at the centre of the case was the question of DSAC: was DSAC an appropriate measure, and also did BT know about DSAC? That was at the heart of the case. By the end of the case, as the Tribunal recorded in <i>PPC</i>, BT had fallen back to a position where they accepted they knew about DSAC and that Ofcom were applying it as a test of cost orientation as regards a condition in exactly the same terms as Condition HH3. Obviously, BT had its arguments about whether or not it was appropriate. So by the end of 	13	the very start of the period so there can be no dispute.
 MR. SAINI: It may be that they are already in the bundle somewhere else. Mr. Pickford may be able to show us them elsewhere. MR. READ: I simply say that I am not in a position to correct Mr. Saini on whether these are the same in other years because I do not know. MR. SAINI: They are mainly directed to BT. THE PRESIDENT: Yes, these are BT documents. MR. SAINI: Before I go to the body of these documents MR. READ: They will be virtually the same. There obviously will be some adjustments from year to year, depending upon the specific methodology but they will be the same. MR. SAINI: I will just explain the context in which these documents became relevant in the <i>PPC</i> case, because they are relevant to some of Mr. Pickford's arguments. At one stage in the <i>PPC</i> case, but (Mr. Read will correct me if I am wrong) by the end of the <i>PPC</i> case BT had given up on this point, at the centre of the case was the question of DSAC: was DSAC an appropriate measure, and also did BT know about DSAC? That was at the heart of the case. By the end of the case, as the Tribunal recorded in <i>PPC</i>, BT had fallen back to a position where they accepted they knew about DSAC and that Ofcom were applying it as a test of cost orientation as regards a condition in exactly the same terms as Condition HH3. Obviously, BT had its arguments about whether or not it was appropriate. So by the end of 	14	THE PRESIDENT: We had better put these in. Additional documents seems to have got up to
 able to show us them elsewhere. MR. READ: I simply say that I am not in a position to correct Mr. Saini on whether these are the same in other years because I do not know. MR. SAINI: They are mainly directed to BT. THE PRESIDENT: Yes, these are BT documents. MR. SAINI: Before I go to the body of these documents MR. READ: They will be virtually the same. There obviously will be some adjustments from year to year, depending upon the specific methodology but they will be the same. MR. SAINI: I will just explain the context in which these documents became relevant in the <i>PPC</i> case, because they are relevant to some of Mr. Pickford's arguments. At one stage in the <i>PPC</i> case, but (Mr. Read will correct me if I am wrong) by the end of the <i>PPC</i> case BT had given up on this point, at the centre of the case was the question of DSAC: was DSAC an appropriate measure, and also did BT know about DSAC? That was at the heart of the case. By the end of the case, as the Tribunal recorded in <i>PPC</i>, BT had fallen back to a position where they accepted they knew about DSAC and that Ofcom were applying it as a test of cost orientation as regards a condition in exactly the same terms as Condition HH3. Obviously, BT had its arguments about whether or not it was appropriate. So by the end of 	15	47. 47 for the Cost model and 48 for the primary accounting documents.
 MR. READ: I simply say that I am not in a position to correct Mr. Saini on whether these are the same in other years because I do not know. MR. SAINI: They are mainly directed to BT. THE PRESIDENT: Yes, these are BT documents. MR. SAINI: Before I go to the body of these documents MR. READ: They will be virtually the same. There obviously will be some adjustments from year to year, depending upon the specific methodology but they will be the same. MR. SAINI: I will just explain the context in which these documents became relevant in the <i>PPC</i> case, because they are relevant to some of Mr. Pickford's arguments. At one stage in the <i>PPC</i> case, but (Mr. Read will correct me if I am wrong) by the end of the <i>PPC</i> case BT had given up on this point, at the centre of the case was the question of DSAC: was DSAC an appropriate measure, and also did BT know about DSAC? That was at the heart of the case. By the end of the case, as the Tribunal recorded in <i>PPC</i>, BT had fallen back to a position where they accepted they knew about DSAC and that Ofcom were applying it as a test of cost orientation as regards a condition in exactly the same terms as Condition HH3. Obviously, BT had its arguments about whether or not it was appropriate. So by the end of 	16	MR. SAINI: It may be that they are already in the bundle somewhere else. Mr. Pickford may be
 same in other years because I do not know. MR. SAINI: They are mainly directed to BT. THE PRESIDENT: Yes, these are BT documents. MR. SAINI: Before I go to the body of these documents MR. READ: They will be virtually the same. There obviously will be some adjustments from year to year, depending upon the specific methodology but they will be the same. MR. SAINI: I will just explain the context in which these documents became relevant in the <i>PPC</i> case, because they are relevant to some of Mr. Pickford's arguments. At one stage in the <i>PPC</i> case, but (Mr. Read will correct me if I am wrong) by the end of the <i>PPC</i> case BT had given up on this point, at the centre of the case was the question of DSAC: was DSAC an appropriate measure, and also did BT know about DSAC? That was at the heart of the case. By the end of the case, as the Tribunal recorded in <i>PPC</i>, BT had fallen back to a position where they accepted they knew about DSAC and that Ofcom were applying it as a test of cost orientation as regards a condition in exactly the same terms as Condition HH3. Obviously, BT had its arguments about whether or not it was appropriate. So by the end of 	17	able to show us them elsewhere.
 MR. SAINI: They are mainly directed to BT. THE PRESIDENT: Yes, these are BT documents. MR. SAINI: Before I go to the body of these documents MR. READ: They will be virtually the same. There obviously will be some adjustments from year to year, depending upon the specific methodology but they will be the same. MR. SAINI: I will just explain the context in which these documents became relevant in the <i>PPC</i> case, because they are relevant to some of Mr. Pickford's arguments. At one stage in the <i>PPC</i> case, but (Mr. Read will correct me if I am wrong) by the end of the <i>PPC</i> case BT had given up on this point, at the centre of the case was the question of DSAC: was DSAC an appropriate measure, and also did BT know about DSAC? That was at the heart of the case. By the end of the case, as the Tribunal recorded in <i>PPC</i>, BT had fallen back to a position where they accepted they knew about DSAC and that Ofcom were applying it as a test of cost orientation as regards a condition in exactly the same terms as Condition HH3. Obviously, BT had its arguments about whether or not it was appropriate. So by the end of 	18	MR. READ: I simply say that I am not in a position to correct Mr. Saini on whether these are the
 THE PRESIDENT: Yes, these are BT documents. MR. SAINI: Before I go to the body of these documents MR. READ: They will be virtually the same. There obviously will be some adjustments from year to year, depending upon the specific methodology but they will be the same. MR. SAINI: I will just explain the context in which these documents became relevant in the <i>PPC</i> case, because they are relevant to some of Mr. Pickford's arguments. At one stage in the <i>PPC</i> case, but (Mr. Read will correct me if I am wrong) by the end of the <i>PPC</i> case BT had given up on this point, at the centre of the case was the question of DSAC: was DSAC an appropriate measure, and also did BT know about DSAC? That was at the heart of the case. By the end of the case, as the Tribunal recorded in <i>PPC</i>, BT had fallen back to a position where they accepted they knew about DSAC and that Ofcom were applying it as a test of cost orientation as regards a condition in exactly the same terms as Condition HH3. Obviously, BT had its arguments about whether or not it was appropriate. So by the end of 	19	same in other years because I do not know.
 MR. SAINI: Before I go to the body of these documents MR. READ: They will be virtually the same. There obviously will be some adjustments from year to year, depending upon the specific methodology but they will be the same. MR. SAINI: I will just explain the context in which these documents became relevant in the <i>PPC</i> case, because they are relevant to some of Mr. Pickford's arguments. At one stage in the <i>PPC</i> case, but (Mr. Read will correct me if I am wrong) by the end of the <i>PPC</i> case BT had given up on this point, at the centre of the case was the question of DSAC: was DSAC an appropriate measure, and also did BT know about DSAC? That was at the heart of the case. By the end of the case, as the Tribunal recorded in <i>PPC</i>, BT had fallen back to a position where they accepted they knew about DSAC and that Ofcom were applying it as a test of cost orientation as regards a condition in exactly the same terms as Condition HH3. Obviously, BT had its arguments about whether or not it was appropriate. So by the end of 	20	MR. SAINI: They are mainly directed to BT.
 MR. READ: They will be virtually the same. There obviously will be some adjustments from year to year, depending upon the specific methodology but they will be the same. MR. SAINI: I will just explain the context in which these documents became relevant in the <i>PPC</i> case, because they are relevant to some of Mr. Pickford's arguments. At one stage in the <i>PPC</i> case, but (Mr. Read will correct me if I am wrong) by the end of the <i>PPC</i> case BT had given up on this point, at the centre of the case was the question of DSAC: was DSAC an appropriate measure, and also did BT know about DSAC? That was at the heart of the case. By the end of the case, as the Tribunal recorded in <i>PPC</i>, BT had fallen back to a position where they accepted they knew about DSAC and that Ofcom were applying it as a test of cost orientation as regards a condition in exactly the same terms as Condition HH3. Obviously, BT had its arguments about whether or not it was appropriate. So by the end of 	21	THE PRESIDENT: Yes, these are BT documents.
 year to year, depending upon the specific methodology but they will be the same. MR. SAINI: I will just explain the context in which these documents became relevant in the <i>PPC</i> case, because they are relevant to some of Mr. Pickford's arguments. At one stage in the <i>PPC</i> case, but (Mr. Read will correct me if I am wrong) by the end of the <i>PPC</i> case BT had given up on this point, at the centre of the case was the question of DSAC: was DSAC an appropriate measure, and also did BT know about DSAC? That was at the heart of the case. By the end of the case, as the Tribunal recorded in <i>PPC</i>, BT had fallen back to a position where they accepted they knew about DSAC and that Ofcom were applying it as a test of cost orientation as regards a condition in exactly the same terms as Condition HH3. Obviously, BT had its arguments about whether or not it was appropriate. So by the end of 	22	MR. SAINI: Before I go to the body of these documents
 MR. SAINI: I will just explain the context in which these documents became relevant in the <i>PPC</i> case, because they are relevant to some of Mr. Pickford's arguments. At one stage in the <i>PPC</i> case, but (Mr. Read will correct me if I am wrong) by the end of the <i>PPC</i> case BT had given up on this point, at the centre of the case was the question of DSAC: was DSAC an appropriate measure, and also did BT know about DSAC? That was at the heart of the case. By the end of the case, as the Tribunal recorded in <i>PPC</i>, BT had fallen back to a position where they accepted they knew about DSAC and that Ofcom were applying it as a test of cost orientation as regards a condition in exactly the same terms as Condition HH3. Obviously, BT had its arguments about whether or not it was appropriate. So by the end of 	23	MR. READ: They will be virtually the same. There obviously will be some adjustments from
 case, because they are relevant to some of Mr. Pickford's arguments. At one stage in the <i>PPC</i> case, but (Mr. Read will correct me if I am wrong) by the end of the <i>PPC</i> case BT had given up on this point, at the centre of the case was the question of DSAC: was DSAC an appropriate measure, and also did BT know about DSAC? That was at the heart of the case. By the end of the case, as the Tribunal recorded in <i>PPC</i>, BT had fallen back to a position where they accepted they knew about DSAC and that Ofcom were applying it as a test of cost orientation as regards a condition in exactly the same terms as Condition HH3. Obviously, BT had its arguments about whether or not it was appropriate. So by the end of 	24	year to year, depending upon the specific methodology but they will be the same.
 <i>PPC</i> case, but (Mr. Read will correct me if I am wrong) by the end of the <i>PPC</i> case BT had given up on this point, at the centre of the case was the question of DSAC: was DSAC an appropriate measure, and also did BT know about DSAC? That was at the heart of the case. By the end of the case, as the Tribunal recorded in <i>PPC</i>, BT had fallen back to a position where they accepted they knew about DSAC and that Ofcom were applying it as a test of cost orientation as regards a condition in exactly the same terms as Condition HH3. Obviously, BT had its arguments about whether or not it was appropriate. So by the end of 	25	MR. SAINI: I will just explain the context in which these documents became relevant in the PPC
 given up on this point, at the centre of the case was the question of DSAC: was DSAC an appropriate measure, and also did BT know about DSAC? That was at the heart of the case. By the end of the case, as the Tribunal recorded in <i>PPC</i>, BT had fallen back to a position where they accepted they knew about DSAC and that Ofcom were applying it as a test of cost orientation as regards a condition in exactly the same terms as Condition HH3. Obviously, BT had its arguments about whether or not it was appropriate. So by the end of 	26	case, because they are relevant to some of Mr. Pickford's arguments. At one stage in the
 appropriate measure, and also did BT know about DSAC? That was at the heart of the case. By the end of the case, as the Tribunal recorded in <i>PPC</i>, BT had fallen back to a position where they accepted they knew about DSAC and that Ofcom were applying it as a test of cost orientation as regards a condition in exactly the same terms as Condition HH3. Obviously, BT had its arguments about whether or not it was appropriate. So by the end of 	27	PPC case, but (Mr. Read will correct me if I am wrong) by the end of the PPC case BT had
 By the end of the case, as the Tribunal recorded in <i>PPC</i>, BT had fallen back to a position where they accepted they knew about DSAC and that Ofcom were applying it as a test of cost orientation as regards a condition in exactly the same terms as Condition HH3. Obviously, BT had its arguments about whether or not it was appropriate. So by the end of 	28	given up on this point, at the centre of the case was the question of DSAC: was DSAC an
 where they accepted they knew about DSAC and that Ofcom were applying it as a test of cost orientation as regards a condition in exactly the same terms as Condition HH3. Obviously, BT had its arguments about whether or not it was appropriate. So by the end of 	29	appropriate measure, and also did BT know about DSAC? That was at the heart of the case.
 32 cost orientation as regards a condition in exactly the same terms as Condition HH3. 33 Obviously, BT had its arguments about whether or not it was appropriate. So by the end of 	30	By the end of the case, as the Tribunal recorded in PPC, BT had fallen back to a position
33 Obviously, BT had its arguments about whether or not it was appropriate. So by the end of	31	where they accepted they knew about DSAC and that Ofcom were applying it as a test of
	32	cost orientation as regards a condition in exactly the same terms as Condition HH3.
34 <i>PPC</i> BT had agreed, and the Tribunal had found, that the relevant condition there was	33	Obviously, BT had its arguments about whether or not it was appropriate. So by the end of
	34	PPC BT had agreed, and the Tribunal had found, that the relevant condition there was

- 1 policed or applied using DSAC, and BT knew about that.
 - Just to make that point good, if we deal with the primary accounting documents first of all, could I ask the Tribunal please first to go to p.(i), the primary accounting documents, the fourth paragraph in. Here BT are explaining both the framework, the new directives, and they go on to discuss in the following pages those markets in which they have been found to have significant market power.

THE PRESIDENT: You are in pages (i) and (ii) of the primary accounting documents?

8 MR. SAINI: Yes.

2

3

4

5

6

7

9

THE PRESIDENT: The larger, the introduction?

10 MR. SAINI: Introduction, that is right. I was just going to show the Tribunal what this is. There 11 is a description of the EU regulatory framework, and then over the page a description of the 12 markets in which BT has been found to have SMP, etc. Then could I ask the Tribunal, 13 please, to go to p.(vii) under accounting documents. At item 5 you will see that one of the 14 things that the primary accounting documents contain is the long run incremental cost LRIC 15 methodology, which means the long running incremental costs principles, procedures and 16 processes which form the framework under which long running incremental costs are 17 determined by BT: "The document sets out the principles followed to derive the long run 18 incremental costs". But then going immediately within the body of this document to that 19 particular methodology, which in real numbers at the bottom of p.47 of 101 (going quite a 20 few pages in), 5.2: "This section covers the following areas: LRIC definitions, costs 21 conventions, stand-alone costs, fixed common costs, cost volume relationships and floors 22 and ceilings." I emphasise the words "floors and ceilings". Then if one goes to those floors 23 and ceilings, p.55 there is a reference to what DLRIC is. Could the Tribunal just read those 24 four paragraphs at p.55. (Pause to read) It may be useful to go over the page as well, just to 25 read the last paragraphs at the top of p.56. The only point I am making here is that here, BT 26 is acknowledging --

27 THE PRESIDENT: Give us a moment to just read it.

28 MR. SAINI: Certainly. (Pause to read)

29 THE PRESIDENT: Yes.

30 MR. SAINI: So that is the way in which the ... but just going a few pages over, we do not need
31 to look at these various tables, DSAC as well is then described on p.58 at para.5.3.5, where
32 it says:



1	Perhaps the Tribunal can read that, the part that says:
2	"The economic test for an unduly high price is that each service should be priced
3	below its stand alone cost", etc.
4	THE PRESIDENT: (After a pause): Yes.
5	MR. SAINI: So the context of this, Sir, is that, going back to the PPC case, it is not surprising
6	that the Tribunal rejected BT's submission that they never knew about DSAC.
7	THE PRESIDENT: Just before you go back, these two documents, which are BT documents, are
8	what? They are documents provided to Ofcom?
9	MR. SAINI: They are provided to the industry and so they are published every year and they are
10	available both to Ofcom and to the industry. I am not going to refer you
11	THE PRESIDENT: Is that by reason of one of the obligations?
12	MR. SAINI: Indeed, so one can see that
13	THE PRESIDENT: Which obligation, just to tie this down?
14	MR. SAINI: It may be that those behind me There is a particular obligation I have at the back
15	of my mind which requires the publication of a PAD and also
16	THE PRESIDENT: Yes, it goes with the RFS, does it not?
17	MR. SAINI: Indeed.
18	MR. READ: Sir, if it is any assistance, Mr. Dolling deals with the
19	THE PRESIDENT: Yes, he referred to the fact that the RFS has all these other things attached.
20	MR. READ: Yes, and it is set out. In fact, he actually exhibited a later version of the PAD to his
21	witness statement so it can be ascertained there.
22	THE PRESIDENT: But I still would find it helpful to see the actual
23	MR. SAINI: There certainly is an obligation. We will need to find it for you, Sir. There is an
24	obligation.
25	THE PRESIDENT: The 2004 obligation.
26	MR. SAINI: I think those behind me are looking for it.
27	THE PRESIDENT: Yes.
28	MR. SAINI: So it is not surprising then, in the context of these documents, which were published
29	by BT themselves, that the Tribunal rejected the assertion that DSAC was not known about
30	as a test of cost orientation and, indeed, I believe Mr. Myers said in his evidence, in cross-
31	examination, that the concept of DSAC was actually, the wording "DSAC" was a wording
32	of BT's invention.
33	THE PRESIDENT: Yes, he did.
34	MR. SAINI: I am told it is in the PAD itself, p.74.

1

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

THE PRESIDENT: OA19.

2 MR. SAINI: OA19. It is important, because this all goes to this question of Ofcom departing 3 from DSAC, and Mr. Pickford's case is that there was no reason why Ofcom cannot depart 4 from DSAC, it is relevant then to look at the RFS. If I can take the RFS from 2007, which 5 is in BT7, to see how these DSACs worked. At Tab 11 we have the Current Cost Financial Statements for 2007. Within that, it is a lengthy document, but if you please go to p.39 6 7 within that, which is Section 3. You will just need to turn the page round. Could I just 8 preface what I am going to say here by indicating that, whatever may be on this document, 9 it looks like whoever was preparing these documents was not communicating what was 10 going on here to those in the pricing area, which comes from Mr. Coulson's evidence, 11 because when one looks at p.39 you will see that this is the review of the access markets, the 12 AISBO market, and, it is rather small writing, but if you look under "market summary", Sir, 13 do you see that right at the top?

THE PRESIDENT: Yes.

MR. SAINI: "Purpose of statement to provide more detail on financial performance and first order tests of compliance with cost orientation and non-discrimination obligations". Do you see that, Sir?

THE PRESIDENT: Yes.

MR. SAINI: So BT itself was regarding what appears on this page as being a first order test of compliance with cost orientation and non-discrimination obligations. Then if one goes to the body of the document, if one looks at the very first entry for the year ended 31st March 2007:

"Service

Internal wholesale and Lan extension services 10Mbit rental".

And if one goes along one sees "Average price", "FAC" and then "Unaudited LRIC floor" and "LRIC ceiling". Those are DLRIC and DSAC. So here BT is simply following through on what it was saying it was going to do in its Primary Accounting Documents. One can see actually on these pages, and indeed there are other examples of this in the other accounts, that if someone within the regulatory department was looking at this carefully they might realise there is a bit of a problem in terms of where the price was compared to the ceiling. But that is not the point of me showing you this at this stage. The point is to meet Mr. Pickford's submission, which is that there is nothing wrong now with applying a new aggregate test. One thing that is absolutely clear, Sir, is that BT's understanding (see the PAD and see the accounts) was that Ofcom and BT were looking at cost orientation

2 suggested this, is applying some form of aggregate FAC test, "the Houpis test", because that 3 did not appear on the scene until Frontier Economics, in the course of the administrative 4 process. 5 PROFESSOR MAYER: If one looks at this table, it does report FAC as well as the DSAC. 6 MR. SAINI: Indeed. 7 PROFESSOR MAYER: So how are you concluding that therefore we know that BT was not applying a FAC test? 9 9 MR. SAINI: We submit, in the light of what I have just shown the Tribunal in the Primary 10 Accounting Documents, BT considers that the floor and ceiling are set by DLRIC and 11 DSAC. That is why they were reporting those. It is fair point to say they were also 12 reporting FAC as a cross-check, as well, which is what Mr. Myers explains. I 13 am sorry, Ofcom using FAC as a cross-check, which is what we did in the Determinations. 15 So the first order test is has DSAC been exceeded, but we will also then look at what is the 16 FAC figure. 17 THE PRESIDENT: They seem to recognise 18 MR. SAINI: Indeed. 19 THE PRESIDENT: Even though they then do the average price by reference to FAC and not 10 DSAC. 24	1	through the eyes of DSAC. What they were not doing, unsurprisingly because no one had
4 process. 5 PROFESSOR MAYER: If one looks at this table, it does report FAC as well as the DSAC. 6 MR. SAINI: Indeed. 7 PROFESSOR MAYER: So how are you concluding that therefore we know that BT was not applying a FAC test? 9 MR. SAINI: We submit, in the light of what I have just shown the Tribunal in the Primary Accounting Documents, BT considers that the floor and ceiling are set by DLRIC and DSAC. That is why they were reporting those. It is fair point to say they were also reporting FAC, but what Ofcom has done is they are applying the floor and the ceiling and they have been using FAC as a cross-check as well, which is what Mr. Myers explains. I am sorry, Ofcom using FAC as a cross-check, which is what we did in the Determinations. So the first order test is has DSAC been exceeded, but we will also then look at what is the FAC figure. 17 THE PRESIDENT: They seem to recognise 18 MR. SAINI: Indeed. 19 THE PRESIDENT: here, under the heading of "cost orientation", that DSAC is a ceiling. 20 MR. SAINI: Indeed. 21 THE PRESIDENT: Even though they then do the average price by reference to FAC and not DSAC. 23 MR. SAINI: Indeed. 24 THE PRESIDENT: And DSAC is not. 25 THE PRESIDENT: And DSAC is not. 26 MR. SAINI: Indeed, but Ofcom is very interested in FAC, certainly not the aggregate FAC in the form of a Houpis test, which is something co	2	suggested this, is applying some form of aggregate FAC test, "the Houpis test", because that
5 PROFESSOR MAYER: If one looks at this table, it does report FAC as well as the DSAC. 6 MR. SAINI: Indeed. 7 PROFESSOR MAYER: So how are you concluding that therefore we know that BT was not applying a FAC test? 9 MR. SAINI: We submit, in the light of what I have just shown the Tribunal in the Primary Accounting Documents, BT considers that the floor and ceiling are set by DLRIC and DSAC. That is why they were reporting those. It is fair point to say they were also reporting FAC, but what Ofcom has done is they are applying the floor and the ceiling and they have been using FAC as a cross-check as well, which is what Mr. Myers explains. I am sorry, Ofcom using FAC as a cross-check, which is what we did in the Determinations. So the first order test is has DSAC been exceeded, but we will also then look at what is the FAC figure. 17 THE PRESIDENT: They seem to recognise 18 MR. SAINI: Indeed. 19 THE PRESIDENT: here, under the heading of "cost orientation", that DSAC is a ceiling. 20 MR. SAINI: Indeed. 21 THE PRESIDENT: Even though they then do the average price by reference to FAC and not DSAC. 22 DSAC. 23 MR. SAINI: Indeed, but Ofcom is very interested in FAC, certainly not the aggregate FAC in the form of a Houpis test, which is something completely different, but FAC is very important as a cross-check. Mr. Pickford's position appears to be this, and I hope I am not summarising it unfairly, he says, fair enough, Ofcom appear to be applying DSAC, and it is hard to disagree with	3	did not appear on the scene until Frontier Economics, in the course of the administrative
6 MR. SAINI: Indeed. 7 PROFESSOR MAYER: So how are you concluding that therefore we know that BT was not applying a FAC test? 9 MR. SAINI: We submit, in the light of what I have just shown the Tribunal in the Primary Accounting Documents, BT considers that the floor and ceiling are set by DLRIC and DSAC. That is why they were reporting those. It is fair point to say they were also reporting FAC, but what Ofcom has done is they are applying the floor and the ceiling and they have been using FAC as a cross-check as well, which is what Mr. Myers explains. I am sorry, Ofcom using FAC as a cross-check, which is what we did in the Determinations. So the first order test is has DSAC been exceeded, but we will also then look at what is the FAC figure. 17 THE PRESIDENT: They seem to recognise 18 MR. SAINI: Indeed. 19 THE PRESIDENT: here, under the heading of "cost orientation", that DSAC is a ceiling. 20 MR. SAINI: Indeed. 21 THE PRESIDENT: Even though they then do the average price by reference to FAC and not DSAC. 22 DSAC. 33 R. SAINI: Indeed, to Ofcom is very interested in FAC, certainly not the aggregate FAC in the form of a Houpis test, which is something completely right, but they are also reporting, and indeed it is audited, FAC is audited, but that is because 34 MR. SAINI: Indeed, but Ofcom is very interested in FAC, certainly not the aggregate FAC in the form of a Houpis test, which is something completely different, but FAC is very important as a cross-check. Mr. Pickfor	4	process.
7PROFESSOR MAYER: So how are you concluding that therefore we know that BT was not applying a FAC test?9MR. SAINI: We submit, in the light of what I have just shown the Tribunal in the Primary Accounting Documents, BT considers that the floor and ceiling are set by DLRIC and DSAC. That is why they were reporting those. It is fair point to say they were also reporting FAC, but what Ofcom has done is they are applying the floor and the ceiling and they have been using FAC as a cross-check as well, which is what Mr. Myers explains. I am sorry, Ofcom using FAC as a cross-check, which is what we did in the Determinations. So the first order test is has DSAC been exceeded, but we will also then look at what is the FAC figure.17THE PRESIDENT: They seem to recognise MR. SAINI: Indeed.20MR. SAINI: Indeed.21THE PRESIDENT: here, under the heading of "cost orientation", that DSAC is a ceiling.23MR. SAINI: Indeed.24THE PRESIDENT: Even though they then do the average price by reference to FAC and not DSAC.25MR. SAINI: Professor Mayer's point, with respect, is completely right, but they are also reporting, and indeed it is audited, FAC is audited, but that is because25THE PRESIDENT: And DSAC is not.26MR. SAINI: Indeed, but Ofcom is very interested in FAC, certainly not the aggregate FAC in the form of a Houpis test, which is something completely different, but FAC is very important as a cross-check. Mr. Pickford's position appears to be this, and I hope I am not summarising it unfairly, he says, fair enough, Ofcom appear to be applying DSAC, and it is hard to disagree with that given these documents, and also a wing of BT, which is the people who are putting together these documents, app	5	PROFESSOR MAYER: If one looks at this table, it does report FAC as well as the DSAC.
8 applying a FAC test? 9 MR. SAINI: We submit, in the light of what I have just shown the Tribunal in the Primary 10 Accounting Documents, BT considers that the floor and ceiling are set by DLRIC and 11 DSAC. That is why they were reporting those. It is fair point to say they were also 12 reporting FAC, but what Ofcom has done is they are applying the floor and the ceiling and 13 they have been using FAC as a cross-check as well, which is what Mr. Myers explains. I 14 am sorry, Ofcom using FAC as a cross-check, which is what we did in the Determinations. 15 So the first order test is has DSAC been exceeded, but we will also then look at what is the 16 FAC figure. 17 THE PRESIDENT: They seem to recognise 18 MR. SAINI: Indeed. 19 THE PRESIDENT: here, under the heading of "cost orientation", that DSAC is a ceiling. 20 MR. SAINI: Indeed. 21 THE PRESIDENT: Even though they then do the average price by reference to FAC and not 22 DSAC. 23 MR. SAINI: Professor Mayer's point, with respect, is completely right, but they are also 24 reporting, and indeed it is audited, FAC is audited, but that is because 25 THE PRESIDENT: And DSAC is not.	6	MR. SAINI: Indeed.
 MR. SAINI: We submit, in the light of what I have just shown the Tribunal in the Primary Accounting Documents, BT considers that the floor and ceiling are set by DLRIC and DSAC. That is why they were reporting those. It is fair point to say they were also reporting FAC, but what Ofcom has done is they are applying the floor and the ceiling and they have been using FAC as a cross-check as well, which is what Mr. Myers explains. I am sorry, Ofcom using FAC as a cross-check, which is what we did in the Determinations. So the first order test is has DSAC been exceeded, but we will also then look at what is the FAC figure. THE PRESIDENT: They seem to recognise MR. SAINI: Indeed. THE PRESIDENT: here, under the heading of "cost orientation", that DSAC is a ceiling. MR. SAINI: Indeed. THE PRESIDENT: Even though they then do the average price by reference to FAC and not DSAC. MR. SAINI: Professor Mayer's point, with respect, is completely right, but they are also reporting, and indeed it is audited, FAC is audited, but that is because THE PRESIDENT: And DSAC is not. MR. SAINI: Indeed, but Ofcom is very interested in FAC, certainly not the aggregate FAC in the form of a Houpis test, which is something completely different, but FAC is very important as a cross-check. Mr. Pickford's position appears to be this, and I hope I am not summarising it unfairly, he says, fair enough, Ofcom appear to be applying DSAC, and it is hard to disagree with that given these documents and also a wing of BT, which is the people who are putting together these documents, appear to be applying DSAC 	7	PROFESSOR MAYER: So how are you concluding that therefore we know that BT was not
10Accounting Documents, BT considers that the floor and ceiling are set by DLRIC and11DSAC. That is why they were reporting those. It is fair point to say they were also12reporting FAC, but what Ofcom has done is they are applying the floor and the ceiling and13they have been using FAC as a cross-check as well, which is what Mr. Myers explains. I14am sorry, Ofcom using FAC as a cross-check, which is what we did in the Determinations.15So the first order test is has DSAC been exceeded, but we will also then look at what is the16FAC figure.17THE PRESIDENT: They seem to recognise18MR. SAINI: Indeed.19THE PRESIDENT: here, under the heading of "cost orientation", that DSAC is a ceiling.20MR. SAINI: Indeed.21THE PRESIDENT: Even though they then do the average price by reference to FAC and not22DSAC.23MR. SAINI: Professor Mayer's point, with respect, is completely right, but they are also24reporting, and indeed it is audited, FAC is audited, but that is because25THE PRESIDENT: And DSAC is not.26MR. SAINI: Indeed, but Ofcom is very interested in FAC, certainly not the aggregate FAC in the27form of a Houpis test, which is something completely different, but FAC is very important28as a cross-check. Mr. Pickford's position appears to be this, and I hope I am not29summarising it unfairly, he says, fair enough, Ofcom appear to be applying DSAC, and it is30hard to disagree with that given these documents and also a wing of BT31 <td< td=""><td>8</td><td>applying a FAC test?</td></td<>	8	applying a FAC test?
11DSAC. That is why they were reporting those. It is fair point to say they were also12reporting FAC, but what Ofcom has done is they are applying the floor and the ceiling and13they have been using FAC as a cross-check as well, which is what Mr. Myers explains. I14am sorry, Ofcom using FAC as a cross-check, which is what we did in the Determinations.15So the first order test is has DSAC been exceeded, but we will also then look at what is the16FAC figure.17THE PRESIDENT: They seem to recognise18MR. SAINI: Indeed.19THE PRESIDENT: here, under the heading of "cost orientation", that DSAC is a ceiling.20MR. SAINI: Indeed.21THE PRESIDENT: Even though they then do the average price by reference to FAC and not22DSAC.23MR. SAINI: Professor Mayer's point, with respect, is completely right, but they are also24reporting, and indeed it is audited, FAC is audited, but that is because25THE PRESIDENT: And DSAC is not.26MR. SAINI: Indeed, but Ofcom is very interested in FAC, certainly not the aggregate FAC in the27form of a Houpis test, which is something completely different, but FAC is very important28as a cross-check. Mr. Pickford's position appears to be this, and I hope I am not30summarising it unfairly, he says, fair enough, Ofcom appear to be applying DSAC, and it is31THE PRESIDENT: I am sorry, BT?32MR. SAINI: BT appear to be applying DSAC here, or a wing, I will call it "a wing" of BT, which33is the people who are putting t	9	MR. SAINI: We submit, in the light of what I have just shown the Tribunal in the Primary
12reporting FAC, but what Ofcom has done is they are applying the floor and the ceiling and13they have been using FAC as a cross-check as well, which is what Mr. Myers explains. I14am sorry, Ofcom using FAC as a cross-check, which is what we did in the Determinations.15So the first order test is has DSAC been exceeded, but we will also then look at what is the16FAC figure.17THE PRESIDENT: They seem to recognise18MR. SAINI: Indeed.19THE PRESIDENT: here, under the heading of "cost orientation", that DSAC is a ceiling.20MR. SAINI: Indeed.21THE PRESIDENT: Even though they then do the average price by reference to FAC and not22DSAC.23MR. SAINI: Professor Mayer's point, with respect, is completely right, but they are also24reporting, and indeed it is audited, FAC is audited, but that is because25THE PRESIDENT: And DSAC is not.26MR. SAINI: Indeed, but Ofcom is very interested in FAC, certainly not the aggregate FAC in the27form of a Houpis test, which is something completely different, but FAC is very important28as a cross-check. Mr. Pickford's position appears to be this, and I hope I am not30summarising it unfairly, he says, fair enough, Ofcom appear to be applying DSAC, and it is31THE PRESIDENT: I am sorry, BT?32MR. SAINI: BT appear to be applying DSAC here, or a wing, I will call it "a wing" of BT, which33is the people who are putting together these documents, appear to be applying DSAC	10	Accounting Documents, BT considers that the floor and ceiling are set by DLRIC and
13The Problem of the probl	11	DSAC. That is why they were reporting those. It is fair point to say they were also
14am sorry, Ofcom using FAC as a cross-check, which is what we did in the Determinations.15So the first order test is has DSAC been exceeded, but we will also then look at what is the16FAC figure.17THE PRESIDENT: They seem to recognise18MR. SAINI: Indeed.19THE PRESIDENT: here, under the heading of "cost orientation", that DSAC is a ceiling.20MR. SAINI: Indeed.21THE PRESIDENT: Even though they then do the average price by reference to FAC and not22DSAC.23MR. SAINI: Professor Mayer's point, with respect, is completely right, but they are also24reporting, and indeed it is audited, FAC is audited, but that is because25THE PRESIDENT: And DSAC is not.26MR. SAINI: Indeed, but Ofcom is very interested in FAC, certainly not the aggregate FAC in the27form of a Houpis test, which is something completely different, but FAC is very important28as a cross-check. Mr. Pickford's position appears to be this, and I hope I am not29summarising it unfairly, he says, fair enough, Ofcom appear to be applying DSAC, and it is30hard to disagree with that given these documents and also a wing of BT31THE PRESIDENT: I am sorry, BT?32MR. SAINI: BT appear to be applying DSAC here, or a wing, I will call it "a wing" of BT, which33is the people who are putting together these documents, appear to be applying DSAC	12	reporting FAC, but what Ofcom has done is they are applying the floor and the ceiling and
15So the first order test is has DSAC been exceeded, but we will also then look at what is the16FAC figure.17THE PRESIDENT: They seem to recognise18MR. SAINI: Indeed.19THE PRESIDENT: here, under the heading of "cost orientation", that DSAC is a ceiling.20MR. SAINI: Indeed.21THE PRESIDENT: Even though they then do the average price by reference to FAC and not22DSAC.23MR. SAINI: Professor Mayer's point, with respect, is completely right, but they are also24reporting, and indeed it is audited, FAC is audited, but that is because25THE PRESIDENT: And DSAC is not.26MR. SAINI: Indeed, but Ofcom is very interested in FAC, certainly not the aggregate FAC in the27form of a Houpis test, which is something completely different, but FAC is very important28as a cross-check. Mr. Pickford's position appears to be this, and I hope I am not29summarising it unfairly, he says, fair enough, Ofcom appear to be applying DSAC, and it is30hard to disagree with that given these documents and also a wing of BT31THE PRESIDENT: I am sorry, BT?32MR. SAINI: BT appear to be applying DSAC here, or a wing, I will call it "a wing" of BT, which33is the people who are putting together these documents, appear to be applying DSAC	13	they have been using FAC as a cross-check as well, which is what Mr. Myers explains. I
16FAC figure.17THE PRESIDENT: They seem to recognise18MR. SAINI: Indeed.19THE PRESIDENT: here, under the heading of "cost orientation", that DSAC is a ceiling.20MR. SAINI: Indeed.21THE PRESIDENT: Even though they then do the average price by reference to FAC and not22DSAC.23MR. SAINI: Professor Mayer's point, with respect, is completely right, but they are also24reporting, and indeed it is audited, FAC is audited, but that is because25THE PRESIDENT: And DSAC is not.26MR. SAINI: Indeed, but Ofcom is very interested in FAC, certainly not the aggregate FAC in the form of a Houpis test, which is something completely different, but FAC is very important as a cross-check. Mr. Pickford's position appears to be this, and I hope I am not summarising it unfairly, he says, fair enough, Ofcom appear to be applying DSAC, and it is30hard to disagree with that given these documents and also a wing of BT31THE PRESIDENT: I am sorry, BT?32MR. SAINI: BT appear to be applying DSAC here, or a wing, I will call it "a wing" of BT, which is the people who are putting together these documents, appear to be applying DSAC	14	am sorry, Ofcom using FAC as a cross-check, which is what we did in the Determinations.
 THE PRESIDENT: They seem to recognise MR. SAINI: Indeed. THE PRESIDENT: here, under the heading of "cost orientation", that DSAC is a ceiling. MR. SAINI: Indeed. THE PRESIDENT: Even though they then do the average price by reference to FAC and not DSAC. MR. SAINI: Professor Mayer's point, with respect, is completely right, but they are also reporting, and indeed it is audited, FAC is audited, but that is because THE PRESIDENT: And DSAC is not. MR. SAINI: Indeed, but Ofcom is very interested in FAC, certainly not the aggregate FAC in the form of a Houpis test, which is something completely different, but FAC is very important as a cross-check. Mr. Pickford's position appears to be this, and I hope I am not summarising it unfairly, he says, fair enough, Ofcom appear to be applying DSAC, and it is hard to disagree with that given these documents and also a wing of BT THE PRESIDENT: I am sorry, BT? MR. SAINI: BT appear to be applying DSAC here, or a wing, I will call it "a wing" of BT, which is the people who are putting together these documents, appear to be applying DSAC 	15	So the first order test is has DSAC been exceeded, but we will also then look at what is the
 MR. SAINI: Indeed. THE PRESIDENT: here, under the heading of "cost orientation", that DSAC is a ceiling. MR. SAINI: Indeed. THE PRESIDENT: Even though they then do the average price by reference to FAC and not DSAC. MR. SAINI: Professor Mayer's point, with respect, is completely right, but they are also reporting, and indeed it is audited, FAC is audited, but that is because THE PRESIDENT: And DSAC is not. MR. SAINI: Indeed, but Ofcom is very interested in FAC, certainly not the aggregate FAC in the form of a Houpis test, which is something completely different, but FAC is very important as a cross-check. Mr. Pickford's position appears to be this, and I hope I am not summarising it unfairly, he says, fair enough, Ofcom appear to be applying DSAC, and it is hard to disagree with that given these documents and also a wing of BT THE PRESIDENT: I am sorry, BT? MR. SAINI: BT appear to be applying DSAC here, or a wing, I will call it "a wing" of BT, which is the people who are putting together these documents, appear to be applying DSAC 	16	FAC figure.
 THE PRESIDENT: here, under the heading of "cost orientation", that DSAC is a ceiling. MR. SAINI: Indeed. THE PRESIDENT: Even though they then do the average price by reference to FAC and not DSAC. MR. SAINI: Professor Mayer's point, with respect, is completely right, but they are also reporting, and indeed it is audited, FAC is audited, but that is because THE PRESIDENT: And DSAC is not. MR. SAINI: Indeed, but Ofcom is very interested in FAC, certainly not the aggregate FAC in the form of a Houpis test, which is something completely different, but FAC is very important as a cross-check. Mr. Pickford's position appears to be this, and I hope I am not summarising it unfairly, he says, fair enough, Ofcom appear to be applying DSAC, and it is hard to disagree with that given these documents and also a wing of BT THE PRESIDENT: I am sorry, BT? MR. SAINI: BT appear to be applying DSAC here, or a wing, I will call it "a wing" of BT, which is the people who are putting together these documents, appear to be applying DSAC 	17	THE PRESIDENT: They seem to recognise
 MR. SAINI: Indeed. THE PRESIDENT: Even though they then do the average price by reference to FAC and not DSAC. MR. SAINI: Professor Mayer's point, with respect, is completely right, but they are also reporting, and indeed it is audited, FAC is audited, but that is because THE PRESIDENT: And DSAC is not. MR. SAINI: Indeed, but Ofcom is very interested in FAC, certainly not the aggregate FAC in the form of a Houpis test, which is something completely different, but FAC is very important as a cross-check. Mr. Pickford's position appears to be this, and I hope I am not summarising it unfairly, he says, fair enough, Ofcom appear to be applying DSAC, and it is hard to disagree with that given these documents and also a wing of BT THE PRESIDENT: I am sorry, BT? MR. SAINI: BT appear to be applying DSAC here, or a wing, I will call it "a wing" of BT, which is the people who are putting together these documents, appear to be applying DSAC 	18	MR. SAINI: Indeed.
 THE PRESIDENT: Even though they then do the average price by reference to FAC and not DSAC. MR. SAINI: Professor Mayer's point, with respect, is completely right, but they are also reporting, and indeed it is audited, FAC is audited, but that is because THE PRESIDENT: And DSAC is not. MR. SAINI: Indeed, but Ofcom is very interested in FAC, certainly not the aggregate FAC in the form of a Houpis test, which is something completely different, but FAC is very important as a cross-check. Mr. Pickford's position appears to be this, and I hope I am not summarising it unfairly, he says, fair enough, Ofcom appear to be applying DSAC, and it is hard to disagree with that given these documents and also a wing of BT THE PRESIDENT: I am sorry, BT? MR. SAINI: BT appear to be applying DSAC here, or a wing, I will call it "a wing" of BT, which is the people who are putting together these documents, appear to be applying DSAC 	19	THE PRESIDENT: here, under the heading of "cost orientation", that DSAC is a ceiling.
 DSAC. MR. SAINI: Professor Mayer's point, with respect, is completely right, but they are also reporting, and indeed it is audited, FAC is audited, but that is because THE PRESIDENT: And DSAC is not. MR. SAINI: Indeed, but Ofcom is very interested in FAC, certainly not the aggregate FAC in the form of a Houpis test, which is something completely different, but FAC is very important as a cross-check. Mr. Pickford's position appears to be this, and I hope I am not summarising it unfairly, he says, fair enough, Ofcom appear to be applying DSAC, and it is hard to disagree with that given these documents and also a wing of BT THE PRESIDENT: I am sorry, BT? MR. SAINI: BT appear to be applying DSAC here, or a wing, I will call it "a wing" of BT, which is the people who are putting together these documents, appear to be applying DSAC 	20	MR. SAINI: Indeed.
 MR. SAINI: Professor Mayer's point, with respect, is completely right, but they are also reporting, and indeed it is audited, FAC is audited, but that is because THE PRESIDENT: And DSAC is not. MR. SAINI: Indeed, but Ofcom is very interested in FAC, certainly not the aggregate FAC in the form of a Houpis test, which is something completely different, but FAC is very important as a cross-check. Mr. Pickford's position appears to be this, and I hope I am not summarising it unfairly, he says, fair enough, Ofcom appear to be applying DSAC, and it is hard to disagree with that given these documents and also a wing of BT THE PRESIDENT: I am sorry, BT? MR. SAINI: BT appear to be applying DSAC here, or a wing, I will call it "a wing" of BT, which is the people who are putting together these documents, appear to be applying DSAC 	21	THE PRESIDENT: Even though they then do the average price by reference to FAC and not
 reporting, and indeed it is audited, FAC is audited, but that is because THE PRESIDENT: And DSAC is not. MR. SAINI: Indeed, but Ofcom is very interested in FAC, certainly not the aggregate FAC in the form of a Houpis test, which is something completely different, but FAC is very important as a cross-check. Mr. Pickford's position appears to be this, and I hope I am not summarising it unfairly, he says, fair enough, Ofcom appear to be applying DSAC, and it is hard to disagree with that given these documents and also a wing of BT THE PRESIDENT: I am sorry, BT? MR. SAINI: BT appear to be applying DSAC here, or a wing, I will call it "a wing" of BT, which is the people who are putting together these documents, appear to be applying DSAC 	22	DSAC.
 THE PRESIDENT: And DSAC is not. MR. SAINI: Indeed, but Ofcom is very interested in FAC, certainly not the aggregate FAC in the form of a Houpis test, which is something completely different, but FAC is very important as a cross-check. Mr. Pickford's position appears to be this, and I hope I am not summarising it unfairly, he says, fair enough, Ofcom appear to be applying DSAC, and it is hard to disagree with that given these documents and also a wing of BT THE PRESIDENT: I am sorry, BT? MR. SAINI: BT appear to be applying DSAC here, or a wing, I will call it "a wing" of BT, which is the people who are putting together these documents, appear to be applying DSAC 	23	MR. SAINI: Professor Mayer's point, with respect, is completely right, but they are also
 MR. SAINI: Indeed, but Ofcom is very interested in FAC, certainly not the aggregate FAC in the form of a Houpis test, which is something completely different, but FAC is very important as a cross-check. Mr. Pickford's position appears to be this, and I hope I am not summarising it unfairly, he says, fair enough, Ofcom appear to be applying DSAC, and it is hard to disagree with that given these documents and also a wing of BT THE PRESIDENT: I am sorry, BT? MR. SAINI: BT appear to be applying DSAC here, or a wing, I will call it "a wing" of BT, which is the people who are putting together these documents, appear to be applying DSAC 	24	reporting, and indeed it is audited, FAC is audited, but that is because
 form of a Houpis test, which is something completely different, but FAC is very important as a cross-check. Mr. Pickford's position appears to be this, and I hope I am not summarising it unfairly, he says, fair enough, Ofcom appear to be applying DSAC, and it is hard to disagree with that given these documents and also a wing of BT THE PRESIDENT: I am sorry, BT? MR. SAINI: BT appear to be applying DSAC here, or a wing, I will call it "a wing" of BT, which is the people who are putting together these documents, appear to be applying DSAC 	25	THE PRESIDENT: And DSAC is not.
 as a cross-check. Mr. Pickford's position appears to be this, and I hope I am not summarising it unfairly, he says, fair enough, Ofcom appear to be applying DSAC, and it is hard to disagree with that given these documents and also a wing of BT THE PRESIDENT: I am sorry, BT? MR. SAINI: BT appear to be applying DSAC here, or a wing, I will call it "a wing" of BT, which is the people who are putting together these documents, appear to be applying DSAC 	26	MR. SAINI: Indeed, but Ofcom is very interested in FAC, certainly not the aggregate FAC in the
 summarising it unfairly, he says, fair enough, Ofcom appear to be applying DSAC, and it is hard to disagree with that given these documents and also a wing of BT THE PRESIDENT: I am sorry, BT? MR. SAINI: BT appear to be applying DSAC here, or a wing, I will call it "a wing" of BT, which is the people who are putting together these documents, appear to be applying DSAC 	27	form of a Houpis test, which is something completely different, but FAC is very important
 hard to disagree with that given these documents and also a wing of BT THE PRESIDENT: I am sorry, BT? MR. SAINI: BT appear to be applying DSAC here, or a wing, I will call it "a wing" of BT, which is the people who are putting together these documents, appear to be applying DSAC 	28	as a cross-check. Mr. Pickford's position appears to be this, and I hope I am not
 THE PRESIDENT: I am sorry, BT? MR. SAINI: BT appear to be applying DSAC here, or a wing, I will call it "a wing" of BT, which is the people who are putting together these documents, appear to be applying DSAC 	29	summarising it unfairly, he says, fair enough, Ofcom appear to be applying DSAC, and it is
 32 MR. SAINI: BT appear to be applying DSAC here, or a wing, I will call it "a wing" of BT, which 33 is the people who are putting together these documents, appear to be applying DSAC 	30	hard to disagree with that given these documents and also a wing of BT
33 is the people who are putting together these documents, appear to be applying DSAC	31	THE PRESIDENT: I am sorry, BT?
	32	MR. SAINI: BT appear to be applying DSAC here, or a wing, I will call it "a wing" of BT, which
34 because that is what Ofcom has prescribed (see the PAD), but all bets are off because, in	33	is the people who are putting together these documents, appear to be applying DSAC
	34	because that is what Ofcom has prescribed (see the PAD), but all bets are off because, in

fact, when one looks at the pricing, the people doing the pricing, they were not really concerned about DSAC. Therefore why is Ofcom being so kind of them and saying, "We will assess you as against DSAC", when, in fact, the wing of BT that was doing the pricing was giving no attention to DSAC? That appears to be effectively, in a rather inelegant way, the way that Mr. Pickford puts his case, and factually he is right in this sense, which is that Mr. Coulson's evidence makes it clear that, whatever these figures were saying, no one was really actually that bothered about, on a day-to-day basis, making sure that DSAC was being adhered to. That, however, is not something which allows Ofcom, as a responsible regulator, to say, "Because you have not applied the test which you thought you were applying, or we thought you were applying, we are now going to apply some completely new test". We submit it would not be appropriate, as a matter of responsible regulatory practice, to adopt this "all bets are off" position, which is that, "Because you have not adhered to the test we thought you were applying, we are going to apply a completely new test". That is not appropriate. Equally, it is not open for the Tribunal to, on the hoof now, start applying an appropriate test. The Tribunal cannot do something which Ofcom, as a responsible regulator, would not be able to do.

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

THE PRESIDENT: I do not think that is Sky's primary submission. I think their primary submission is that actually BT should have realised, based on the other Ofcom documents, prior to 2004 and the lack of specificity in the 2004 Statement or Review, that it would be a test that prevented multiple recovery of common costs and therefore a test based on FAC plus mark-up. I think that is their primary submission.

22 MR. SAINI: Indeed. Sir, we will come back to that in more detail but there are two answers to 23 that. First of all, it is absolutely clear that from 2005 onwards, when these conditions are 24 biting, BT does not understand that to be the position, because the Primary Accounting 25 Documents would not be in those terms and equally the RFS statements would not be in 26 those terms. There are a number of ways of applying the cost orientation provision. Ofcom 27 have decided, and BT have understood to have decided, to adopt DSAC, and putting aside 28 whether or not it is a generous test for the moment, and that is the understanding of BT at the time. Secondly, Sir, and I am going to develop this point in more detail, we submit that 29 30 to adopt the particular type of test that Mr. Pickford puts forward, and what seems to be 31 their primary argument, that a particular type of test to prevent over-recovery of common 32 costs, would be inconsistent with the decision in 2004. I am going to ask you to go back to 33 the 2004 LLMR but I need to make one fresh point, which is that there is no dispute 34 between Ofcom and Sky in relation to one particular point, that Condition HH3 itself does

 Condition HH3 in accordance with some form of FAC or aggregate FAC test, but equally we say, one could interpret it as a matter of regulatory choice as being operable using a DSAC test. THE PRESIDENT: Is that quite right, Mr. Saini? It does not prescribe any particular test, that clear, otherwise this argument would not get off the ground one way or the other, but it does 	is bes rs a e
 4 DSAC test. 5 THE PRESIDENT: Is that quite right, Mr. Saini? It does not prescribe any particular test, that 6 clear, otherwise this argument would not get off the ground one way or the other, but it do 	oes rs a e
 THE PRESIDENT: Is that quite right, Mr. Saini? It does not prescribe any particular test, that clear, otherwise this argument would not get off the ground one way or the other, but it does 	oes rs a e
6 clear, otherwise this argument would not get off the ground one way or the other, but it do	es e
	es a
	e
7 say an appropriate mark-up for the recovery of common costs. So if the test chosen allow	
8 mark-up that is demonstrably inappropriate, that then would be contrary to the condition.	
9 MR. SAINI: Indeed, but the word "appropriate" has to be given some relevance here. There are	
10 different views, different regulatory choices, as to what will be appropriate - what is an	
11 appropriate mark-up of common cost in particular market circumstances? We submit that	·
12 DSAC	
13 THE PRESIDENT: It is not completely open-ended?	
14 MR. SAINI: No, not at all, not at all. I am going to come back to a point which I mentioned	
15 when I started to deal with this particular ground, ground 1 of Sky, which is the <i>PPC</i> case	,
16 but just taking things in order, if we, first of all, go to the 2004 LLMR, divider 12, p.169 of)r
17 19 in the manuscript. There has been much debate about para.7.63, but one thing is	
18 absolutely clear, there is no doubt that, is that a price control was not imposed in 2004, an	d
19 you have our submission that the net result of the Houpis test is a price control, because,	
20 putting aside the issue of escape clauses - we will come back to those in a moment - this i	3
21 effectively a price control where the price is not set in advance, it is basically based on	
22 outturn costs. We submit that	
23 THE PRESIDENT: I am puzzled. That is what cost orientation is, is it not? It is a price control	1,
24 in one sense, you are stopping	
25 MR. SAINI: let us call it is a "costs cap", let us use that for the moment. The result of the ty	pe
26 of price control, for example, adopted in 2008 was effectively an RPI minus X control for	a
27 basket of services. If one calls that, for the purposes of argument, a price control, there is	
28 clearly distinction between a decision to take that regulatory course and a decision to just	
29 impose a cost orientation obligation. As the Tribunal is aware, in 2004 an express decision	
30 is made, that as regards these AISBO services a price control is not going to imposed - the	ıt
31 is what it says in 7.63 - but a cost orientation obligation is going to be imposed. I am usin	g
32 "price control" there in a particular way. That decision is taken and then that decision is	
33 modified in 2008 where, as regards low bandwidth, it is decided that just the cost orientat	on
34 obligation which was imposed in 2004 is not enough, it has not worked. Therefore, in	

2 price control. 3 Our primary submission, Sir, is that Dr. Houpis's test, which is an outturn form of price control, the decision to interpret Condition HH3 using that test will be directly contrary to the decision made in 2004. 6 THE PRESIDENT: What do you mean by an "outturn form of price control"? Price control is not outturn based. Price control is <i>ex ante</i> , as you described, RPI minus X. The Houpis test is an outturn test which is a cost orientation <i>ex post</i> test. It is just a lower level. 9 MR. SAINI: Indeed, but with the net result that a cap is imposed. A hard cap is imposed based upon aggregate FAC. 10 PROFESSOR MAYER: This is what I find a little bit puzzling. I do not understand why the fact that it is the imposition of an outturn FAC means that it is, therefore, a price control. It is clearly not an <i>ex ante</i> price control, but why are you suggesting that the mere fact that it is based on FAC means that we should interpret it as being a price control? 16 MR. SAINI: Because <i>ex ante</i> price control, was imposed that does the work that they want the cost orientation condition imposed in 2004 to be doing. It "fills the space", in Mr. Pickford's words. 20 PROFESSOR MAYER: With due respect, the fact that a price control in 2008 does the work of FAC outturn cost control. 21 MR. SAINI: It may be just a question of terminology. Jou are saying that it is impermissible because it would be a price control. 23 MR. SAINI: Within both the 2004 and 2008 reviews, a distinction was drawn between cost orientation, which is Condition HH3 and price control, which is what is rejected in 7	1	addition to cost orientation in 2008 we are going to impose a price control, the RPI minus X
 control, the decision to interpret Condition HH3 using that test will be directly contrary to the decision made in 2004. THE PRESIDENT: What do you mean by an "outturn form of price control"? Price control is not outturn based. Price control is <i>ex ante</i>, as you described, RPI minus X. The Houpis test is an outturn test which is a cost orientation <i>ex post</i> test. It is just a lower level. MR. SAINI: Indeed, but with the net result that a cap is imposed. A hard cap is imposed based upon aggregate FAC. PROFESSOR MAYER: This is what I find a little bit puzzling. I do not understand why the fact that it is the imposition of an outturn FAC means that it is, therefore, a price control. It is clearly not an <i>ex ante</i> price control, but why are you suggesting that the mere fact that it is based on FAC means that we should interpret it as being a price control? MR. SAINI: Because <i>ex ante</i> price controls are based on FAC. Indeed, the game is given away, Sir, by the acceptance by Mr. Pickford and Dr. Houpis that in 2009, when an explicit price control, the RPI minus X price control, was imposed that does the work that they want the cost orientation condition imposed in 2004 to be doing. It "fills the space", in Mr. Pickford's words. PROFESSOR MAYER: With due respect, the fact that a price control in 2008 does the work of FAC outturn cost control does not mean that one should therefore imply that an outturn FAC cost control is a price control. MR. SAINI: It may be just a question of terminology. If we put aside THE PRESIDENT: You are placing a lot on terminology, you are saying that it is impermissible because it would be a price control. MR. SAINI: Within both the 2004 and 2008 reviews, a distinction was drawn between cost orientation, which is Condition HH3 and price control, which is what is rejected in 7.63. We submit that to interpret cost orientation in 2004 as being policed or supervised according to Dr. Houpis' test woul	2	price control.
 the decision made in 2004. THE PRESIDENT: What do you mean by an "outturn form of price control"? Price control is not outturn based. Price control is <i>ex ante</i>, as you described, RPI minus X. The Houpis test is an outturn test which is a cost orientation <i>ex post</i> test. It is just a lower level. MR. SAINI: Indeed, but with the net result that a cap is imposed. A hard cap is imposed based upon aggregate FAC. PROFESSOR MAYER: This is what I find a little bit puzzling. I do not understand why the fact that it is the imposition of an outturn FAC means that it is, therefore, a price control. It is clearly not an <i>ex ante</i> price control, but why are you suggesting that the mere fact that it is based on FAC means that we should interpret it as being a price control? MR. SAINI: Because <i>ex ante</i> price controls are based on FAC. Indeed, the game is given away, Sir, by the acceptance by Mr. Pickford and Dr. Houpis that in 2009, when an explicit price control, the RPI minus X price control, was imposed that does the work that they want the cost orientation condition imposed in 2004 to be doing. It "fills the space", in Mr. Pickford's words. PROFESSOR MAYER: With due respect, the fact that a price control in 2008 does the work of FAC outturn cost control does not mean that one should therefore imply that an outturn FAC cost control is a price control. MR. SAINI: It may be just a question of terminology. If we put aside THE PRESIDENT: You are placing a lot on terminology, you are saying that it is impermissible because it would be a price control. MR. SAINI: Within both the 2004 and 2008 reviews, a distinction was drawn between cost orientation, which is Condition HH3 and price control, which is what is rejected in 7.63. We submit that to interpret cost orientation in 2004 as being policed or supervised according to Dr. Houpis's test would effectively be to impose a form of price control. THE PRESIDENT: That is what we d	3	Our primary submission, Sir, is that Dr. Houpis's test, which is an outturn form of price
 THE PRESIDENT: What do you mean by an "outturn form of price control"? Price control is not outturn based. Price control is <i>ex ante</i>, as you described, RPI minus X. The Houpis test is an outturn test which is a cost orientation <i>ex post</i> test. It is just a lower level. MR. SAINI: Indeed, but with the net result that a cap is imposed. A hard cap is imposed based upon aggregate FAC. PROFESSOR MAYER: This is what I find a little bit puzzling. I do not understand why the fact that it is the imposition of an outturn FAC means that it is, therefore, a price control. It is elearly not an <i>ex ante</i> price control, but why are you suggesting that the mere fact that it is based on FAC means that we should interpret it as being a price control? MR. SAINI: Because <i>ex ante</i> price controls are based on FAC. Indeed, the game is given away, Sir, by the acceptance by Mr. Pickford and Dr. Houpis that in 2009, when an explicit price control, the RPI minus X price control, was imposed that does the work that they want the cost orientation condition imposed in 2004 to be doing. It "fills the space", in Mr. Pickford's words. PROFESSOR MAYER: With due respect, the fact that a price control in 2008 does the work of FAC outturn cost control does not mean that one should therefore imply that an outturn FAC cost control is a price control. MR. SAINI: It may be just a question of terminology. If we put aside THE PRESIDENT: You are placing a lot on terminology, you are saying that it is impermissible because it would be a price control. MR. SAINI: Within both the 2004 and 2008 reviews, a distinction was drawn between cost orientation, which is Condition HH3 and price control, which is what is rejected in 7.63. We submit that to interpret cost orientation in 2004 as being policed or supervised according to Dr. Houpis's test would effectively be to impose a form of price control. THE PRESIDENT: That is what we do not understand. MR. SAINI: Becaus	4	control, the decision to interpret Condition HH3 using that test will be directly contrary to
 not outturn based. Price control is <i>ex ante</i>, as you described, RPI minus X. The Houpis test is an outturn test which is a cost orientation <i>ex post</i> test. It is just a lower level. MR. SAINI: Indeed, but with the net result that a cap is imposed. A hard cap is imposed based upon aggregate FAC. PROFESSOR MAYER: This is what I find a little bit puzzling. I do not understand why the fact that it is the imposition of an outturn FAC means that it is, therefore, a price control. It is clearly not an <i>ex ante</i> price control, but why are you suggesting that the mere fact that it is based on FAC means that we should interpret it as being a price control? MR. SAINI: Because <i>ex ante</i> price controls are based on FAC. Indeed, the game is given away, Sir, by the acceptance by Mr. Pickford and Dr. Houpis that in 2009, when an explicit price control, the RPI minus X price control, was imposed that does the work that they want the cost orientation condition imposed in 2004 to be doing. It "fills the space", in Mr. Pickford's words. PROFESSOR MAYER: With due respect, the fact that a price control in 2008 does the work of FAC outturn cost control. MR. SAINI: It may be just a question of terminology. If we put aside THE PRESIDENT: You are placing a lot on terminology, you are saying that it is impermissible because it would be a price control. MR. SAINI: Within both the 2004 and 2008 reviews, a distinction was drawn between cost orientation, which is Condition HH3 and price control, which is what is rejected in 7.63. We submit that to interpret cost orientation in 2004 as being policed or supervised according to Dr. Houpis's test would effectively be to impose a form of price control. THE PRESIDENT: That is what we do not understand. MR. SAINI: Because the result of it is that BT is given no flexibility because within the basket which Dr. Houpis has devised it is not allowed to go above the aggregate FAC, and if it does do th	5	the decision made in 2004.
 is an outturn test which is a cost orientation <i>ex post</i> test. It is just a lower level. MR. SAINI: Indeed, but with the net result that a cap is imposed. A hard cap is imposed based upon aggregate FAC. PROFESSOR MAYER: This is what I find a little bit puzzling. I do not understand why the fact that it is the imposition of an outturn FAC means that it is, therefore, a price control. It is clearly not an <i>ex ante</i> price control, but why are you suggesting that the mere fact that it is based on FAC means that we should interpret it as being a price control? MR. SAINI: Because <i>ex ante</i> price controls are based on FAC. Indeed, the game is given away, Sir, by the acceptance by Mr. Pickford and Dr. Houpis that in 2009, when an explicit price control, the RPI minus X price control, was imposed that does the work that they want the cost orientation condition imposed in 2004 to be doing. It "fills the space", in Mr. Pickford's words. PROFESSOR MAYER: With due respect, the fact that a price control in 2008 does the work of FAC outturn cost control does not mean that one should therefore imply that an outturn FAC cost control is a price control. MR. SAINI: It may be just a question of terminology. If we put aside THE PRESIDENT: You are placing a lot on terminology, you are saying that it is impermissible because it would be a price control. MR. SAINI: Within both the 2004 and 2008 reviews, a distinction was drawn between cost orientation, which is Condition HH3 and price control, which is what is rejected in 7.63. We submit that to interpret cost orientation in 2004 as being policed or supervised according to Dr. Houpis's test would effectively be to impose a form of price control. THE PRESIDENT: That is what we do not understand. MR. SAINI: Because the result of it is that BT is given no flexibility because within the basket which Dr. Houpis has devised it is not allowed to go above the aggregate FAC, and if it does	6	THE PRESIDENT: What do you mean by an "outturn form of price control"? Price control is
 MR. SAINI: Indeed, but with the net result that a cap is imposed. A hard cap is imposed based upon aggregate FAC. PROFESSOR MAYER: This is what I find a little bit puzzling. I do not understand why the fact that it is the imposition of an outturn FAC means that it is, therefore, a price control. It is clearly not an <i>ex ante</i> price control, but why are you suggesting that the mere fact that it is based on FAC means that we should interpret it as being a price control? MR. SAINI: Because <i>ex ante</i> price controls are based on FAC. Indeed, the game is given away, Sir, by the acceptance by Mr. Pickford and Dr. Houpis that in 2009, when an explicit price control, the RPI minus X price control, was imposed that does the work that they want the cost orientation condition imposed in 2004 to be doing. It "fills the space", in Mr. Pickford's words. PROFESSOR MAYER: With due respect, the fact that a price control in 2008 does the work of FAC outturn cost control does not mean that one should therefore imply that an outturn FAC cost control is a price control. MR. SAINI: It may be just a question of terminology. If we put aside THE PRESIDENT: You are placing a lot on terminology, you are saying that it is impermissible because it would be a price control. MR. SAINI: Within both the 2004 and 2008 reviews, a distinction was drawn between cost orientation, which is Condition HH3 and price control, which is what is rejected in 7.63. We submit that to interpret cost orientation in 2004 as being policed or supervised according to Dr. Houpis's test would effectively be to impose a form of price control. THE PRESIDENT: That is what we do not understand. MR. SAINI: Because the result of it is that BT is given no flexibility because within the basket which Dr. Houpis has devised it is not allowed to go above the aggregate FAC, and if it does do then it has got to provide some countervailing argument elsewhere. So it has that 	7	not outturn based. Price control is ex ante, as you described, RPI minus X. The Houpis test
10 upon aggregate FAC. 11 PROFESSOR MAYER: This is what I find a little bit puzzling. I do not understand why the fact 12 that it is the imposition of an outturn FAC means that it is, therefore, a price control. It is 13 clearly not an <i>ex ante</i> price control, but why are you suggesting that the mere fact that it is 14 based on FAC means that we should interpret it as being a price control? 15 MR. SAINI: Because <i>ex ante</i> price controls are based on FAC. Indeed, the game is given away, 16 Sir, by the acceptance by Mr. Pickford and Dr. Houpis that in 2009, when an explicit price 17 control, the RPI minus X price control, was imposed that does the work that they want the 18 cost orientation condition imposed in 2004 to be doing. It "fills the space", in 19 Mr. Pickford's words. 20 PROFESSOR MAYER: With due respect, the fact that a price control in 2008 does the work of 21 FAC outturn cost control does not mean that one should therefore imply that an outturn 22 FAC cost control is a price control. 23 MR. SAINI: It may be just a question of terminology. If we put aside 24 THE PRESIDENT: You are placing a lot on terminology, you are saying that it is impermissible 25 because it would be a price control. 26	8	is an outturn test which is a cost orientation <i>ex post</i> test. It is just a lower level.
 PROFESSOR MAYER: This is what I find a little bit puzzling. I do not understand why the fact that it is the imposition of an outturn FAC means that it is, therefore, a price control. It is clearly not an <i>ex ante</i> price control, but why are you suggesting that the mere fact that it is based on FAC means that we should interpret it as being a price control? MR. SAINI: Because <i>ex ante</i> price controls are based on FAC. Indeed, the game is given away, Sir, by the acceptance by Mr. Pickford and Dr. Houpis that in 2009, when an explicit price control, the RPI minus X price control, was imposed that does the work that they want the cost orientation condition imposed in 2004 to be doing. It "fills the space", in Mr. Pickford's words. PROFESSOR MAYER: With due respect, the fact that a price control in 2008 does the work of FAC outturn cost control does not mean that one should therefore imply that an outturn FAC cost control is a price control. MR. SAINI: It may be just a question of terminology. If we put aside THE PRESIDENT: You are placing a lot on terminology, you are saying that it is impermissible because it would be a price control. MR. SAINI: Within both the 2004 and 2008 reviews, a distinction was drawn between cost orientation, which is Condition HH3 and price control, which is what is rejected in 7.63. We submit that to interpret cost orientation in 2004 as being policed or supervised according to Dr. Houpis's test would effectively be to impose a form of price control. MR. SAINI: Because the result of it is that BT is given no flexibility because within the basket which Dr. Houpis has devised it is not allowed to go above the aggregate FAC, and if it does do then it has got to provide some countervailing argument elsewhere. So it has that 	9	MR. SAINI: Indeed, but with the net result that a cap is imposed. A hard cap is imposed based
12that it is the imposition of an outturn FAC means that it is, therefore, a price control. It is13clearly not an <i>ex ante</i> price control, but why are you suggesting that the mere fact that it is14based on FAC means that we should interpret it as being a price control?15MR. SAINI: Because <i>ex ante</i> price controls are based on FAC. Indeed, the game is given away,16Sir, by the acceptance by Mr. Pickford and Dr. Houpis that in 2009, when an explicit price17control, the RPI minus X price control, was imposed that does the work that they want the18cost orientation condition imposed in 2004 to be doing. It "fills the space", in19Mr. Pickford's words.20PROFESSOR MAYER: With due respect, the fact that a price control in 2008 does the work of21FAC cost control does not mean that one should therefore imply that an outturn22FAC cost control is a price control.23MR. SAINI: It may be just a question of terminology. If we put aside24THE PRESIDENT: You are placing a lot on terminology, you are saying that it is impermissible25because it would be a price control.26MR. SAINI: Within both the 2004 and 2008 reviews, a distinction was drawn between cost27orientation, which is Condition HH3 and price control, which is what is rejected in 7.63.28We submit that to interpret cost orientation in 2004 as being policed or supervised29according to Dr. Houpis's test would effectively be to impose a form of price control.30THE PRESIDENT: That is what we do not understand.31MR. SAINI: Because the result of it	10	upon aggregate FAC.
 clearly not an <i>ex ante</i> price control, but why are you suggesting that the mere fact that it is based on FAC means that we should interpret it as being a price control? MR. SAINI: Because <i>ex ante</i> price controls are based on FAC. Indeed, the game is given away, Sir, by the acceptance by Mr. Pickford and Dr. Houpis that in 2009, when an explicit price control, the RPI minus X price control, was imposed that does the work that they want the cost orientation condition imposed in 2004 to be doing. It "fills the space", in Mr. Pickford's words. PROFESSOR MAYER: With due respect, the fact that a price control in 2008 does the work of FAC outturn cost control does not mean that one should therefore imply that an outturn FAC cost control is a price control. MR. SAINI: It may be just a question of terminology. If we put aside THE PRESIDENT: You are placing a lot on terminology, you are saying that it is impermissible because it would be a price control. MR. SAINI: Within both the 2004 and 2008 reviews, a distinction was drawn between cost orientation, which is Condition HH3 and price control, which is what is rejected in 7.63. We submit that to interpret cost orientation in 2004 as being policed or supervised according to Dr. Houpis's test would effectively be to impose a form of price control. MR. SAINI: Because the result of it is that BT is given no flexibility because within the basket which Dr. Houpis has devised it is not allowed to go above the aggregate FAC, and if it does do then it has got to provide some countervailing argument elsewhere. So it has that 	11	PROFESSOR MAYER: This is what I find a little bit puzzling. I do not understand why the fact
14based on FAC means that we should interpret it as being a price control?15MR. SAINI: Because <i>ex ante</i> price controls are based on FAC. Indeed, the game is given away,16Sir, by the acceptance by Mr. Pickford and Dr. Houpis that in 2009, when an explicit price17control, the RPI minus X price control, was imposed that does the work that they want the18cost orientation condition imposed in 2004 to be doing. It "fills the space", in19Mr. Pickford's words.20PROFESSOR MAYER: With due respect, the fact that a price control in 2008 does the work of21FAC outturn cost control does not mean that one should therefore imply that an outturn22FAC cost control is a price control.23MR. SAINI: It may be just a question of terminology. If we put aside24THE PRESIDENT: You are placing a lot on terminology, you are saying that it is impermissible25because it would be a price control.26MR. SAINI: Within both the 2004 and 2008 reviews, a distinction was drawn between cost27orientation, which is Condition HH3 and price control, which is what is rejected in 7.63.28we submit that to interpret cost orientation in 2004 as being policed or supervised29according to Dr. Houpis's test would effectively be to impose a form of price control.30THE PRESIDENT: That is what we do not understand.31MR. SAINI: Because the result of it is that BT is given no flexibility because within the basket32which Dr. Houpis has devised it is not allowed to go above the aggregate FAC, and if it33does do then it has got to provide	12	that it is the imposition of an outturn FAC means that it is, therefore, a price control. It is
 MR. SAINI: Because <i>ex ante</i> price controls are based on FAC. Indeed, the game is given away, Sir, by the acceptance by Mr. Pickford and Dr. Houpis that in 2009, when an explicit price control, the RPI minus X price control, was imposed that does the work that they want the cost orientation condition imposed in 2004 to be doing. It "fills the space", in Mr. Pickford's words. PROFESSOR MAYER: With due respect, the fact that a price control in 2008 does the work of FAC outturn cost control does not mean that one should therefore imply that an outturn FAC cost control is a price control. MR. SAINI: It may be just a question of terminology. If we put aside THE PRESIDENT: You are placing a lot on terminology, you are saying that it is impermissible because it would be a price control. MR. SAINI: Within both the 2004 and 2008 reviews, a distinction was drawn between cost orientation, which is Condition HH3 and price control, which is what is rejected in 7.63. We submit that to interpret cost orientation in 2004 as being policed or supervised according to Dr. Houpis's test would effectively be to impose a form of price control. THE PRESIDENT: That is what we do not understand. MR. SAINI: Because the result of it is that BT is given no flexibility because within the basket which Dr. Houpis has devised it is not allowed to go above the aggregate FAC, and if it does do then it has got to provide some countervailing argument elsewhere. So it has that 	13	clearly not an <i>ex ante</i> price control, but why are you suggesting that the mere fact that it is
16Sir, by the acceptance by Mr. Pickford and Dr. Houpis that in 2009, when an explicit price control, the RPI minus X price control, was imposed that does the work that they want the cost orientation condition imposed in 2004 to be doing. It "fills the space", in Mr. Pickford's words.20PROFESSOR MAYER: With due respect, the fact that a price control in 2008 does the work of FAC outturn cost control does not mean that one should therefore imply that an outturn FAC cost control is a price control.23MR. SAINI: It may be just a question of terminology. If we put aside THE PRESIDENT: You are placing a lot on terminology, you are saying that it is impermissible because it would be a price control.26MR. SAINI: Within both the 2004 and 2008 reviews, a distinction was drawn between cost orientation, which is Condition HH3 and price control, which is what is rejected in 7.63. We submit that to interpret cost orientation in 2004 as being policed or supervised according to Dr. Houpis's test would effectively be to impose a form of price control.31MR. SAINI: Because the result of it is that BT is given no flexibility because within the basket which Dr. Houpis has devised it is not allowed to go above the aggregate FAC, and if it does do then it has got to provide some countervailing argument elsewhere. So it has that	14	based on FAC means that we should interpret it as being a price control?
 control, the RPI minus X price control, was imposed that does the work that they want the cost orientation condition imposed in 2004 to be doing. It "fills the space", in Mr. Pickford's words. PROFESSOR MAYER: With due respect, the fact that a price control in 2008 does the work of FAC outturn cost control does not mean that one should therefore imply that an outturn FAC cost control is a price control. MR. SAINI: It may be just a question of terminology. If we put aside THE PRESIDENT: You are placing a lot on terminology, you are saying that it is impermissible because it would be a price control. MR. SAINI: Within both the 2004 and 2008 reviews, a distinction was drawn between cost orientation, which is Condition HH3 and price control, which is what is rejected in 7.63. We submit that to interpret cost orientation in 2004 as being policed or supervised according to Dr. Houpis's test would effectively be to impose a form of price control. THE PRESIDENT: That is what we do not understand. MR. SAINI: Because the result of it is that BT is given no flexibility because within the basket which Dr. Houpis has devised it is not allowed to go above the aggregate FAC, and if it does do then it has got to provide some countervailing argument elsewhere. So it has that 	15	MR. SAINI: Because ex ante price controls are based on FAC. Indeed, the game is given away,
 cost orientation condition imposed in 2004 to be doing. It "fills the space", in Mr. Pickford's words. PROFESSOR MAYER: With due respect, the fact that a price control in 2008 does the work of FAC outturn cost control does not mean that one should therefore imply that an outturn FAC cost control is a price control. MR. SAINI: It may be just a question of terminology. If we put aside THE PRESIDENT: You are placing a lot on terminology, you are saying that it is impermissible because it would be a price control. MR. SAINI: Within both the 2004 and 2008 reviews, a distinction was drawn between cost orientation, which is Condition HH3 and price control, which is what is rejected in 7.63. We submit that to interpret cost orientation in 2004 as being policed or supervised according to Dr. Houpis's test would effectively be to impose a form of price control. THE PRESIDENT: That is what we do not understand. MR. SAINI: Because the result of it is that BT is given no flexibility because within the basket which Dr. Houpis has devised it is not allowed to go above the aggregate FAC, and if it does do then it has got to provide some countervailing argument elsewhere. So it has that 	16	Sir, by the acceptance by Mr. Pickford and Dr. Houpis that in 2009, when an explicit price
 Mr. Pickford's words. PROFESSOR MAYER: With due respect, the fact that a price control in 2008 does the work of FAC outturn cost control does not mean that one should therefore imply that an outturn FAC cost control is a price control. MR. SAINI: It may be just a question of terminology. If we put aside THE PRESIDENT: You are placing a lot on terminology, you are saying that it is impermissible because it would be a price control. MR. SAINI: Within both the 2004 and 2008 reviews, a distinction was drawn between cost orientation, which is Condition HH3 and price control, which is what is rejected in 7.63. We submit that to interpret cost orientation in 2004 as being policed or supervised according to Dr. Houpis's test would effectively be to impose a form of price control. THE PRESIDENT: That is what we do not understand. MR. SAINI: Because the result of it is that BT is given no flexibility because within the basket which Dr. Houpis has devised it is not allowed to go above the aggregate FAC, and if it does do then it has got to provide some countervailing argument elsewhere. So it has that 	17	control, the RPI minus X price control, was imposed that does the work that they want the
 PROFESSOR MAYER: With due respect, the fact that a price control in 2008 does the work of FAC outturn cost control does not mean that one should therefore imply that an outturn FAC cost control is a price control. MR. SAINI: It may be just a question of terminology. If we put aside THE PRESIDENT: You are placing a lot on terminology, you are saying that it is impermissible because it would be a price control. MR. SAINI: Within both the 2004 and 2008 reviews, a distinction was drawn between cost orientation, which is Condition HH3 and price control, which is what is rejected in 7.63. We submit that to interpret cost orientation in 2004 as being policed or supervised according to Dr. Houpis's test would effectively be to impose a form of price control. THE PRESIDENT: That is what we do not understand. MR. SAINI: Because the result of it is that BT is given no flexibility because within the basket which Dr. Houpis has devised it is not allowed to go above the aggregate FAC, and if it does do then it has got to provide some countervailing argument elsewhere. So it has that 	18	cost orientation condition imposed in 2004 to be doing. It "fills the space", in
 FAC outturn cost control does not mean that one should therefore imply that an outturn FAC cost control is a price control. MR. SAINI: It may be just a question of terminology. If we put aside THE PRESIDENT: You are placing a lot on terminology, you are saying that it is impermissible because it would be a price control. MR. SAINI: Within both the 2004 and 2008 reviews, a distinction was drawn between cost orientation, which is Condition HH3 and price control, which is what is rejected in 7.63. We submit that to interpret cost orientation in 2004 as being policed or supervised according to Dr. Houpis's test would effectively be to impose a form of price control. THE PRESIDENT: That is what we do not understand. MR. SAINI: Because the result of it is that BT is given no flexibility because within the basket which Dr. Houpis has devised it is not allowed to go above the aggregate FAC, and if it does do then it has got to provide some countervailing argument elsewhere. So it has that 	19	Mr. Pickford's words.
 FAC cost control is a price control. MR. SAINI: It may be just a question of terminology. If we put aside THE PRESIDENT: You are placing a lot on terminology, you are saying that it is impermissible because it would be a price control. MR. SAINI: Within both the 2004 and 2008 reviews, a distinction was drawn between cost orientation, which is Condition HH3 and price control, which is what is rejected in 7.63. We submit that to interpret cost orientation in 2004 as being policed or supervised according to Dr. Houpis's test would effectively be to impose a form of price control. THE PRESIDENT: That is what we do not understand. MR. SAINI: Because the result of it is that BT is given no flexibility because within the basket which Dr. Houpis has devised it is not allowed to go above the aggregate FAC, and if it does do then it has got to provide some countervailing argument elsewhere. So it has that 	20	PROFESSOR MAYER: With due respect, the fact that a price control in 2008 does the work of
 MR. SAINI: It may be just a question of terminology. If we put aside THE PRESIDENT: You are placing a lot on terminology, you are saying that it is impermissible because it would be a price control. MR. SAINI: Within both the 2004 and 2008 reviews, a distinction was drawn between cost orientation, which is Condition HH3 and price control, which is what is rejected in 7.63. We submit that to interpret cost orientation in 2004 as being policed or supervised according to Dr. Houpis's test would effectively be to impose a form of price control. THE PRESIDENT: That is what we do not understand. MR. SAINI: Because the result of it is that BT is given no flexibility because within the basket which Dr. Houpis has devised it is not allowed to go above the aggregate FAC, and if it does do then it has got to provide some countervailing argument elsewhere. So it has that 	21	FAC outturn cost control does not mean that one should therefore imply that an outturn
 THE PRESIDENT: You are placing a lot on terminology, you are saying that it is impermissible because it would be a price control. MR. SAINI: Within both the 2004 and 2008 reviews, a distinction was drawn between cost orientation, which is Condition HH3 and price control, which is what is rejected in 7.63. We submit that to interpret cost orientation in 2004 as being policed or supervised according to Dr. Houpis's test would effectively be to impose a form of price control. THE PRESIDENT: That is what we do not understand. MR. SAINI: Because the result of it is that BT is given no flexibility because within the basket which Dr. Houpis has devised it is not allowed to go above the aggregate FAC, and if it does do then it has got to provide some countervailing argument elsewhere. So it has that 	22	FAC cost control is a price control.
 because it would be a price control. MR. SAINI: Within both the 2004 and 2008 reviews, a distinction was drawn between cost orientation, which is Condition HH3 and price control, which is what is rejected in 7.63. We submit that to interpret cost orientation in 2004 as being policed or supervised according to Dr. Houpis's test would effectively be to impose a form of price control. THE PRESIDENT: That is what we do not understand. MR. SAINI: Because the result of it is that BT is given no flexibility because within the basket which Dr. Houpis has devised it is not allowed to go above the aggregate FAC, and if it does do then it has got to provide some countervailing argument elsewhere. So it has that 	23	MR. SAINI: It may be just a question of terminology. If we put aside
 MR. SAINI: Within both the 2004 and 2008 reviews, a distinction was drawn between cost orientation, which is Condition HH3 and price control, which is what is rejected in 7.63. We submit that to interpret cost orientation in 2004 as being policed or supervised according to Dr. Houpis's test would effectively be to impose a form of price control. THE PRESIDENT: That is what we do not understand. MR. SAINI: Because the result of it is that BT is given no flexibility because within the basket which Dr. Houpis has devised it is not allowed to go above the aggregate FAC, and if it does do then it has got to provide some countervailing argument elsewhere. So it has that 	24	THE PRESIDENT: You are placing a lot on terminology, you are saying that it is impermissible
 orientation, which is Condition HH3 and price control, which is what is rejected in 7.63. We submit that to interpret cost orientation in 2004 as being policed or supervised according to Dr. Houpis's test would effectively be to impose a form of price control. THE PRESIDENT: That is what we do not understand. MR. SAINI: Because the result of it is that BT is given no flexibility because within the basket which Dr. Houpis has devised it is not allowed to go above the aggregate FAC, and if it does do then it has got to provide some countervailing argument elsewhere. So it has that 	25	because it would be a price control.
 We submit that to interpret cost orientation in 2004 as being policed or supervised according to Dr. Houpis's test would effectively be to impose a form of price control. THE PRESIDENT: That is what we do not understand. MR. SAINI: Because the result of it is that BT is given no flexibility because within the basket which Dr. Houpis has devised it is not allowed to go above the aggregate FAC, and if it does do then it has got to provide some countervailing argument elsewhere. So it has that 	26	MR. SAINI: Within both the 2004 and 2008 reviews, a distinction was drawn between cost
 according to Dr. Houpis's test would effectively be to impose a form of price control. THE PRESIDENT: That is what we do not understand. MR. SAINI: Because the result of it is that BT is given no flexibility because within the basket which Dr. Houpis has devised it is not allowed to go above the aggregate FAC, and if it does do then it has got to provide some countervailing argument elsewhere. So it has that 	27	orientation, which is Condition HH3 and price control, which is what is rejected in 7.63.
 THE PRESIDENT: That is what we do not understand. MR. SAINI: Because the result of it is that BT is given no flexibility because within the basket which Dr. Houpis has devised it is not allowed to go above the aggregate FAC, and if it does do then it has got to provide some countervailing argument elsewhere. So it has that 	28	We submit that to interpret cost orientation in 2004 as being policed or supervised
 MR. SAINI: Because the result of it is that BT is given no flexibility because within the basket which Dr. Houpis has devised it is not allowed to go above the aggregate FAC, and if it does do then it has got to provide some countervailing argument elsewhere. So it has that 	29	according to Dr. Houpis's test would effectively be to impose a form of price control.
 which Dr. Houpis has devised it is not allowed to go above the aggregate FAC, and if it does do then it has got to provide some countervailing argument elsewhere. So it has that 	30	THE PRESIDENT: That is what we do not understand.
33 does do then it has got to provide some countervailing argument elsewhere. So it has that	31	MR. SAINI: Because the result of it is that BT is given no flexibility because within the basket
	32	which Dr. Houpis has devised it is not allowed to go above the aggregate FAC, and if it
34 effect.	33	does do then it has got to provide some countervailing argument elsewhere. So it has that
	34	effect.

1 | THE PRESIDENT: It is a much tighter cost orientation.

2 MR. SAINI: Indeed, absolutely.

- THE PRESIDENT: Why is it price control? Indeed Sky put to Mr. Myers some other cost
 orientation documents from Ofcom where, in those cases, it is suggested that the level in
 cost orientation was FAC. So it is not inconsistent with cost orientation?
- MR. SAINI: Not at all, and a prime example is the *Kingston Communications* case where
 Condition HH3 was applied using FAC, but there is an express decision made there because
 Kingston are saying, "We would like, because we do not have the cost accounting systems
 that BT has, to observe this condition using FAC". Ofcom say, yes.
- 10 THE PRESIDENT: I understand that.

12

13

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

- 11 MR. SAINI: So there is a distinction there.
 - THE PRESIDENT: Therefore, it is not inconsistent with cost orientation to say that it should be based on FAC?
- MR. SAINI: I said at the outset that it is not our submission that Condition HH3 cannot be
 policed using a FAC standard. The question is a separate one, which is, would it be open to
 Ofcom, given what it decided at para.7.63, to adopt that standard? We say, given what is
 said at 7.63 and given BT's apparent understanding of how it was meant to be observing
 cost orientation, namely the PAD documents, the accounts, it would be inconsistent with
 those facts for this Tribunal, or indeed Ofcom, to say, "We are actually now going to do
 something new and different". There has been no forewarning of that.
 - THE PRESIDENT: I understand the forewarning point on the PAD documents which you have showed us of BT's understanding. We have moved on to a different point, which you are saying, as I understand it, irrespective of those documents, the decision not to impose a price control precludes using FAC as the benchmark for cost orientation. That is what I have understood you to be saying.

MR. SAINI: Yes, because we submit that the net result of the Houpis test is the same as the form of price control which was rejected at 7.63 and then was, in fact, imposed in 2008.

- PROFESSOR MAYER: Let me just pose the following: supposing that it is always the case that DSAC equals FAC plus a particular margin, were you saying that imposition of FAC is then fundamentally different in this regard from the imposition of DSAC?
- 31 MR. SAINI: I am sorry, I did not hear the first part of the question.
- PROFESSOR MAYER: Suppose that there is a fixed difference all the time between DSAC and
 FAC, why are you saying that the imposition of one is very different from the other?
 MR. SAINI: On that hypothesis there would not be a difference, but we do know that FAC

1	provides much less flexibility.
2	PROFESSOR MAYER: I understand it is a lower ceiling.
3	MR. SAINI: Indeed.
4	PROFESSOR MAYER: In your terms it is still a ceiling, just like FAC.
5	MR. SAINI: Indeed, it is a ceiling, yes, it is just a different ceiling. Part of the reason why DSAC
6	has been chosen, and this is describing Mr. Myers' evidence, and was investigated in the
7	PPC case, was that it provides a lot of flexibility. So it is a deliberate policy choice. We
8	know, with the benefit of hindsight, that perhaps that flexibility has been abused because
9	there may well have been very substantial over-recovery, but the decision to allow that
10	flexibility is deliberate. It is not an accident.
11	THE PRESIDENT: When you say "abused", we are not talking about the fact that they have gone
12	over DSAC. Clearly that is an abuse. If BT priced all its services at DSAC that would not
13	be an abuse.
14	MR. SAINI: It would not necessarily be an abuse. Perhaps "abuse" is the wrong word. Perhaps,
15	and this is what happened in 2008 and I think Mr. Myers was candid with his evidence in
16	this regard, in 2004 Ofcom should not have been as optimistic as they seemed to be in 7.63,
17	and perhaps in 2004 they should have gone straight for the type of price control which they
18	imposed in 2008.
19	It is important to note as well that Ofcom were not completely wrong because one knows
20	that the policy decision they made in 7.63 did have this benefit, which is that by 2008 as far,
21	far as high bandwidth was concerned there was competition. So they were able to decide
22	there was not any SMP there.
23	A deliberate decision was made that the form of tight control that a FAC based test would
24	require was not going to be adopted, because Ofcom, in the lexicon of Ofcom, that type of
25	FAC control is a price control in contra distinction to a simple cost orientation obligation
26	with flexibility.
27	THE PRESIDENT: You say that type of ceiling would be a price control, but what about the
28	2001/2002 documents on cost orientation?
29	MR. SAINI: In particular circumstances Ofcom has been explicit as to the way it is going to
30	interpret cost orientation obligations. My point is in 2004 it decided that it was not going to
31	interpret cost orientation as a form of price control. What is particularly notable, Sir
32	THE PRESIDENT: I think, using the term 'price control' is slightly confusing you. In 2004 it is
33	not going to interpret cost orientation as being applied according to a FAC ceiling, using a
34	FAC ceiling.

1	MR. SAINI: That is probably a better way of doing it. I should also say that this idea of price
2	control and cost orientation is not something that Ofcom has just invented, it is in the
3	statutory scheme, it is in the Communications Act, a distinction is drawn between cost
4	orientation and price controls. So there are two different measures of techniques.
5	THE PRESIDENT: They are, and you have made the point that one is ex ante and the other is ex
6	post based on outturn.
7	MR. SAINI: Indeed.
8	THE PRESIDENT: That is the fundamental conceptual difference.
9	MR. SAINI: Yes.
10	THE PRESIDENT: And one imposes a fixed ceiling with the scope for the undertaking that is
11	subject to the obligation to reduce its costs and make higher profits. That is the conceptual
12	difference. What I am struggling with a little is why, because it is cost orientation, the
13	ceiling has to be - I do not think you are even saying "has to be" DSAC
14	MR. SAINI: No.
15	THE PRESIDENT: you are saying the default position, as it were, is DSAC unless otherwise
16	specified, that is what you are saying.
17	MR. SAINI: Indeed. What is important, Sir, it has not been suggested to BT, indeed, there has
18	been no evidence called by Mr. Pickford's clients that the other CPs, when they were
19	looking at the 2004 LLMR were all believing that cost orientation was to be interpreted
20	according to some form of FAC ceiling. There is no evidence to that effect. The only way
21	that Mr. Pickford gets there is by cobbling together a selection of historical documents,
22	which suggest no more than in some circumstances Ofcom has decided to interpret cost
23	orientation using FAC, that is not a controversial proposition. The question is: what did it
24	do in this particular case?
25	Can I also just disagree slightly with one point that the Tribunal has made? In our
26	submission this FAC is a form of ex ante price control because it is actually a price control
27	across all of BT's services. As one steps back from it what is happening here is that within
28	the basket Mr. Houpis has picked, BT is not allowed to go above aggregate FAC, but if it
29	does it has to control its prices in advance elsewhere. So it is, in fact, a form of ex ante
30	price control.
31	PROFESSOR MAYER: Well, no, because it is still not based on predicted cost, it is based on
32	outturn cost.
33	MR. SAINI: Subject to that, but it is requiring BT to be predicting the maximum level of costs it
34	is going to be permitted. Obviously the costs are not prescribed as in the form of an explicit

2While we are on 7.63 can 1 just deal with another point, which is that the way that Mr.3Pickford and Dr. Houpis sought to head off the rejection of a price control in 7.63 is that4they came up with a very creative reason why a price control was not imposed, and that5was, we submit, rather far-fetched. That reason was, ignoring the rest of 7.63, which the6Tribunal observed on the first day of this hearing was really about Ofcom wanting to7encourage competitiveness in the wholesale market. They say: "No, no, no, no, the reason why8a price control was not that, but in fact because Ofcom could not predict what the price9should be, could not work it out." We say that has no basis in 7.63.10What is going on in 7.63 is very clear, and 1 am putting it in a way perhaps an economist11would not put it, but a lay person would put it, which is shat we do not want a tight ceiling12on costs in advance, which is what price control is, because we want to encourage13competition at the wholesale level, and that is what is going on in 7.63. It is certainly not a14paragraph that supports Dr. Houpis' position that a price control is being rejected because of15the difficulties of predicting in a new market what the price should be.16THE PRESIDENT: It is slightly odd, that paragraph. It seemed to me, as I said at the time, a17more natural meaning is that it is referring to competition in the wholesale market, but it20comes after quite large sections of the review where it is protty clear that Ofcom did not19think that was really a very relevant consideration	1	price control, not prescribed in advance but that is a fair point, sir.
4they came up with a very creative reason why a price control was not imposed, and that5was, we submit, rather far-fetched. That reason was, ignoring the rest of 7.63, which the6Tribunal observed on the first day of this hearing was really about Ofcom wanting to7encourage competitiveness in the wholesale market. They say: "No, no, no, the reason why8a price control was not that, but in fact because Ofcom could not predict what the price9should be, could not work it out." We say that has no basis in 7.63.10What is going on in 7.63 is very clear, and I am putting it in a way perhaps an economist11would not put it, but a lay person would put it, which is that we do not want a tight ceiling12on costs in advance, which is what price control is, because we want to encourage13competition at the wholesale level, and that is what is going on in 7.63. It is certainly not a14paragraph that supports Dr. Houpis' position that a price control is being rejected because of16THE PRESIDENT: It is slightly odd, that paragraph. It seemed to me, as I said at the time, a17more natural meaning is that it is referring to competition in the wholesale market, but it18comes after quite large sections of the review where it is pretty clear that Ofcom did not19think that was really a very relevant consideration because the prospects for that were20negligible.21MR. SAINI: True, but they do say in 7.63 they want to see what is going to happen, they want to22see what the impact is of the cost orientation obligation as regards competitors of the23 <td>2</td> <td>While we are on 7.63 can I just deal with another point, which is that the way that Mr.</td>	2	While we are on 7.63 can I just deal with another point, which is that the way that Mr.
 was, we submit, rather far-fetched. That reason was, ignoring the rest of 7.63, which the Tribunal observed on the first day of this hearing was really about Ofcom wanting to encourage competitiveness in the wholesale market. They say: "No, no, no, the reason why a price control was not that, but in fact because Ofcom could not predict what the price should be, could not work it out." We say that has no basis in 7.63. What is going on in 7.63 is very clear, and I am putting it in a way perhaps an economist would not put it, but a lay person would put it, which is that we do not want a tight ceiling on costs in advance, which is what price control is, because we want to encourage competition at the wholesale level, and that is what is going on in 7.63. It is certainly not a paragraph that supports Dr. Houpis' position that a price control is being rejected because of the difficulties of predicting in a new market what the price should be. THE PRESIDENT: It is slightly odd, that paragraph. It seemed to me, as I said at the time, a more natural meaning is that it is referring to competition in the wholesale market, but it comes after quite large sections of the review where it is pretty clear that Ofcom did not think that was really a very relevant consideration because the prospects for that were negligible. MR. SAINI: True, but they do say in 7.63 they want to see what is going to happen, they want to see what the impact is of the cost orientation obligation as regards competitors of the market. It is hard to read that any other way other than they are hoping that there will be a stimulation of some wholesale competition here. There is also the other point as well, which I should have made when I was addressing the question of what BT would have understood, and what Ofcom's understanding was about the importance of DSAC - we made this point in our skeleton argument - that not only is the FAC aggregate test a completely new test, one that has never been suggested befor	3	Pickford and Dr. Houpis sought to head off the rejection of a price control in 7.63 is that
6Tribunal observed on the first day of this hearing was really about Ofcom wanting to encourage competitiveness in the wholesale market. They say: "No, no, no, the reason why a price control was not that, but in fact because Ofcom could not predict what the price should be, could not work it out." We say that has no basis in 7.63.10What is going on in 7.63 is very clear, and I am putting it in a way perhaps an economist would not put it, but a lay person would put it, which is that we do not want a tight ceiling on costs in advance, which is what price control is, because we want to encourage competition at the wholesale level, and that is what is going on in 7.63. It is certainly not a paragraph that supports Dr. Houpis' position that a price control is being rejected because of the difficulties of predicting in a new market what the price should be.16THE PRESIDENT: It is slightly odd, that paragraph. It seemed to me, as I said at the time, a more natural meaning is that it is referring to competition in the wholesale market, but it comes after quite large sections of the review where it is pretty clear that Ofcom did not think that was really a very relevant consideration because the prospects for that were negligible.21MR. SAINI: True, but they do say in 7.63 they want to see what is going to happen, they want to see what the impact is of the cost orientation obligation as regards competitors of the market. It is hard to read that any other way other than they are hoping that there will be a stimulation of some wholesale competition here.25There is also the other point as well, which I should have made when I was addressing the question of what BT would have understood, and what Ofcom's understanding was about the importance of DSAC - we made this point in our skeleton argument - that not only is the EAC ag	4	they came up with a very creative reason why a price control was not imposed, and that
 encourage competitiveness in the wholesale market. They say: "No, no, no, the reason why a price control was not that, but in fact because Ofcom could not predict what the price should be, could not work it out." We say that has no basis in 7.63. What is going on in 7.63 is very clear, and I am putting it in a way perhaps an economist would not put it, but a lay person would put it, which is that we do not want a tight ceiling on costs in advance, which is what price control is, because we want to encourage competition at the wholesale level, and that is what is going on in 7.63. It is certainly not a paragraph that supports Dr. Houpis' position that a price control is being rejected because of the difficulties of predicting in a new market what the price should be. THE PRESIDENT: It is slightly odd, that paragraph. It seemed to me, as I said at the time, a more natural meaning is that it is referring to competition in the wholesale market, but it comes after quite large sections of the review where it is pretty clear that Ofcom did not think that was really a very relevant consideration because the prospects for that were negligible. MR. SAINI: True, but they do say in 7.63 they want to see what is going to happen, they want to see what the impact is of the cost orientation obligation as regards competitors of the market. It is hard to read that any other way other than they are hoping that there will be a stimulation of some wholesale competition here. There is also the other point as well, which I should have made when I was addressing the question of what BT would have understood, and what Ofcom's understanding was about the importance of DSAC - we made this point in our skeleton argument - that not only is the FAC aggregate test a completely new test, one that has never been suggested before, but the es	5	was, we submit, rather far-fetched. That reason was, ignoring the rest of 7.63, which the
 a price control was not that, but in fact because Ofcom could not predict what the price should be, could not work it out." We say that has no basis in 7.63. What is going on in 7.63 is very clear, and I am putting it in a way perhaps an economist would not put it, but a lay person would put it, which is that we do not want a tight ceiling on costs in advance, which is what price control is, because we want to encourage competition at the wholesale level, and that is what is going on in 7.63. It is certainly not a paragraph that supports Dr. Houpis' position that a price control is being rejected because of the difficulties of predicting in a new market what the price should be. THE PRESIDENT: It is slightly odd, that paragraph. It seemed to me, as I said at the time, a more natural meaning is that it is referring to competition in the wholesale market, but it comes after quite large sections of the review where it is pretty clear that Ofcom did not think that was really a very relevant consideration because the prospects for that were negligible. MR. SAINI: True, but they do say in 7.63 they want to see what is going to happen, they want to see what the impact is of the cost orientation obligation as regards competitors of the market. It is hard to read that any other way other than they are hoping that there will be a stimulation of some wholesale competition here. There is also the other point as well, which I should have made when I was addressing the question of what BT would have understood, and what Ofcom's understanding was about the importance of DSAC - we made this point in our skeleton argument - that not only is the FAC aggregate test a completely new test, one that has never been suggested before, but the escape clauses are ever developing and we submit that it is telling that Dr. Houpis in his 	6	Tribunal observed on the first day of this hearing was really about Ofcom wanting to
 should be, could not work it out." We say that has no basis in 7.63. What is going on in 7.63 is very clear, and I am putting it in a way perhaps an economist would not put it, but a lay person would put it, which is that we do not want a tight ceiling on costs in advance, which is what price control is, because we want to encourage competition at the wholesale level, and that is what is going on in 7.63. It is certainly not a paragraph that supports Dr. Houpis' position that a price control is being rejected because of the difficulties of predicting in a new market what the price should be. THE PRESIDENT: It is slightly odd, that paragraph. It seemed to me, as I said at the time, a more natural meaning is that it is referring to competition in the wholesale market, but it comes after quite large sections of the review where it is pretty clear that Ofcom did not think that was really a very relevant consideration because the prospects for that were negligible. MR. SAINI: True, but they do say in 7.63 they want to see what is going to happen, they want to see what the impact is of the cost orientation obligation as regards competitors of the market. It is hard to read that any other way other than they are hoping that there will be a stimulation of some wholesale competition here. There is also the other point as well, which I should have made when I was addressing the question of what BT would have understood, and what Ofcom's understanding was about the importance of DSAC - we made this point in our skeleton argument - that not only is the FAC aggregate test a completely new test, one that has never been suggested before, but the escape clauses are ever developing and we submit that it is telling that Dr. Houpis in his evidence was at various points suggesting that this might be a good test for the Tribunal to	7	encourage competitiveness in the wholesale market. They say: "No, no, no, the reason why
 What is going on in 7.63 is very clear, and I am putting it in a way perhaps an economist would not put it, but a lay person would put it, which is that we do not want a tight ceiling on costs in advance, which is what price control is, because we want to encourage competition at the wholesale level, and that is what is going on in 7.63. It is certainly not a paragraph that supports Dr. Houpis' position that a price control is being rejected because of the difficulties of predicting in a new market what the price should be. THE PRESIDENT: It is slightly odd, that paragraph. It seemed to me, as I said at the time, a more natural meaning is that it is referring to competition in the wholesale market, but it comes after quite large sections of the review where it is pretty clear that Ofcom did not think that was really a very relevant consideration because the prospects for that were negligible. MR. SAINI: True, but they do say in 7.63 they want to see what is going to happen, they want to see what the impact is of the cost orientation obligation as regards competitors of the market. It is hard to read that any other way other than they are hoping that there will be a stimulation of some wholesale competition here. There is also the other point as well, which I should have made when I was addressing the question of what BT would have understood, and what Ofcom's understanding was about the importance of DSAC - we made this point in our skeleton argument - that not only is the FAC aggregate test a completely new test, one that has never been suggested before, but the escape clauses are ever developing and we submit that it is telling that Dr. Houpis in his evidence was at various points suggesting that this might be a good test for the Tribunal to declare for the future, accepting that perhaps it was not clear to BT that	8	a price control was not that, but in fact because Ofcom could not predict what the price
 would not put it, but a lay person would put it, which is that we do not want a tight ceiling on costs in advance, which is what price control is, because we want to encourage competition at the wholesale level, and that is what is going on in 7.63. It is certainly not a paragraph that supports Dr. Houpis' position that a price control is being rejected because of the difficulties of predicting in a new market what the price should be. THE PRESIDENT: It is slightly odd, that paragraph. It seemed to me, as I said at the time, a more natural meaning is that it is referring to competition in the wholesale market, but it comes after quite large sections of the review where it is pretty clear that Ofcom did not think that was really a very relevant consideration because the prospects for that were negligible. MR. SAINI: True, but they do say in 7.63 they want to see what is going to happen, they want to see what the impact is of the cost orientation obligation as regards competitors of the market. It is hard to read that any other way other than they are hoping that there will be a stimulation of some wholesale competition here. There is also the other point as well, which I should have made when I was addressing the question of what BT would have understood, and what Ofcom's understanding was about the importance of DSAC - we made this point in our skeleton argument - that not only is the FAC aggregate test a completely new test, one that has never been suggested before, but the escape clauses are ever developing and we submit that it is telling that Dr. Houpis in his evidence was at various points suggesting that this might be a good test for the Tribunal to declare for the future, accepting that perhaps it was not clear to BT that it was going to be assessed against this standard. Whatever Mr. Pickford may say	9	should be, could not work it out." We say that has no basis in 7.63.
12on costs in advance, which is what price control is, because we want to encourage13competition at the wholesale level, and that is what is going on in 7.63. It is certainly not a14paragraph that supports Dr. Houpis' position that a price control is being rejected because of15the difficulties of predicting in a new market what the price should be.16THE PRESIDENT: It is slightly odd, that paragraph. It seemed to me, as I said at the time, a17more natural meaning is that it is referring to competition in the wholesale market, but it18comes after quite large sections of the review where it is pretty clear that Ofcom did not19think that was really a very relevant consideration because the prospects for that were20negligible.21MR. SAINI: True, but they do say in 7.63 they want to see what is going to happen, they want to22see what the impact is of the cost orientation obligation as regards competitors of the23market. It is hard to read that any other way other than they are hoping that there will be a24stimulation of some wholesale competition here.25There is also the other point as well, which I should have made when I was addressing the26question of what BT would have understood, and what Ofcom's understanding was about27the importance of DSAC - we made this point in our skeleton argument - that not only is the28FAC aggregate test a completely new test, one that has never been suggested before, but the29escape clauses are ever developing and we submit that it is telling that Dr. Houpis in his30evidence was at va	10	What is going on in 7.63 is very clear, and I am putting it in a way perhaps an economist
13competition at the wholesale level, and that is what is going on in 7.63. It is certainly not a14paragraph that supports Dr. Houpis' position that a price control is being rejected because of15the difficulties of predicting in a new market what the price should be.16THE PRESIDENT: It is slightly odd, that paragraph. It seemed to me, as I said at the time, a17more natural meaning is that it is referring to competition in the wholesale market, but it18comes after quite large sections of the review where it is pretty clear that Ofcom did not19think that was really a very relevant consideration because the prospects for that were20negligible.21MR. SAINI: True, but they do say in 7.63 they want to see what is going to happen, they want to22see what the impact is of the cost orientation obligation as regards competitors of the23market. It is hard to read that any other way other than they are hoping that there will be a24stimulation of some wholesale competition here.25There is also the other point as well, which I should have made when I was addressing the26question of what BT would have understood, and what Ofcom's understanding was about27the importance of DSAC - we made this point in our skeleton argument - that not only is the28FAC aggregate test a completely new test, one that has never been suggested before, but the29escape clauses are ever developing and we submit that it is telling that Dr. Houpis in his30evidence was at various points suggesting that this might be a good test for the Tribunal to31declare	11	would not put it, but a lay person would put it, which is that we do not want a tight ceiling
14paragraph that supports Dr. Houpis' position that a price control is being rejected because of15the difficulties of predicting in a new market what the price should be.16THE PRESIDENT: It is slightly odd, that paragraph. It seemed to me, as I said at the time, a17more natural meaning is that it is referring to competition in the wholesale market, but it18comes after quite large sections of the review where it is pretty clear that Ofcom did not19think that was really a very relevant consideration because the prospects for that were20negligible.21MR. SAINI: True, but they do say in 7.63 they want to see what is going to happen, they want to22see what the impact is of the cost orientation obligation as regards competitors of the23market. It is hard to read that any other way other than they are hoping that there will be a24stimulation of some wholesale competition here.25There is also the other point as well, which I should have made when I was addressing the26question of what BT would have understood, and what Ofcom's understanding was about27the importance of DSAC - we made this point in our skeleton argument - that not only is the28FAC aggregate test a completely new test, one that has never been suggested before, but the29escape clauses are ever developing and we submit that it is telling that Dr. Houpis in his30evidence was at various points suggesting that this might be a good test for the Tribunal to31declare for the future, accepting that perhaps it was not clear to BT that it was going to be32assessed	12	on costs in advance, which is what price control is, because we want to encourage
 the difficulties of predicting in a new market what the price should be. THE PRESIDENT: It is slightly odd, that paragraph. It seemed to me, as I said at the time, a more natural meaning is that it is referring to competition in the wholesale market, but it comes after quite large sections of the review where it is pretty clear that Ofcom did not think that was really a very relevant consideration because the prospects for that were negligible. MR. SAINI: True, but they do say in 7.63 they want to see what is going to happen, they want to see what the impact is of the cost orientation obligation as regards competitors of the market. It is hard to read that any other way other than they are hoping that there will be a stimulation of some wholesale competition here. There is also the other point as well, which I should have made when I was addressing the question of what BT would have understood, and what Ofcom's understanding was about the importance of DSAC - we made this point in our skeleton argument - that not only is the FAC aggregate test a completely new test, one that has never been suggested before, but the escape clauses are ever developing and we submit that it is telling that Dr. Houpis in his evidence was at various points suggesting that this might be a good test for the Tribunal to declare for the future, accepting that perhaps it was not clear to BT that it was going to be assessed against this standard. Whatever Mr. Pickford may say about the historical documents where a FAC kind of test 	13	competition at the wholesale level, and that is what is going on in 7.63. It is certainly not a
 THE PRESIDENT: It is slightly odd, that paragraph. It seemed to me, as I said at the time, a more natural meaning is that it is referring to competition in the wholesale market, but it comes after quite large sections of the review where it is pretty clear that Ofcom did not think that was really a very relevant consideration because the prospects for that were negligible. MR. SAINI: True, but they do say in 7.63 they want to see what is going to happen, they want to see what the impact is of the cost orientation obligation as regards competitors of the market. It is hard to read that any other way other than they are hoping that there will be a stimulation of some wholesale competition here. There is also the other point as well, which I should have made when I was addressing the question of what BT would have understood, and what Ofcom's understanding was about the importance of DSAC - we made this point in our skeleton argument - that not only is the FAC aggregate test a completely new test, one that has never been suggested before, but the escape clauses are ever developing and we submit that it is telling that Dr. Houpis in his evidence was at various points suggesting that this might be a good test for the Tribunal to declare for the future, accepting that perhaps it was not clear to BT that it was going to be assessed against this standard. Whatever Mr. Pickford may say about the historical documents where a FAC kind of test 	14	paragraph that supports Dr. Houpis' position that a price control is being rejected because of
 more natural meaning is that it is referring to competition in the wholesale market, but it comes after quite large sections of the review where it is pretty clear that Ofcom did not think that was really a very relevant consideration because the prospects for that were negligible. MR. SAINI: True, but they do say in 7.63 they want to see what is going to happen, they want to see what the impact is of the cost orientation obligation as regards competitors of the market. It is hard to read that any other way other than they are hoping that there will be a stimulation of some wholesale competition here. There is also the other point as well, which I should have made when I was addressing the question of what BT would have understood, and what Ofcom's understanding was about the importance of DSAC - we made this point in our skeleton argument - that not only is the FAC aggregate test a completely new test, one that has never been suggested before, but the escape clauses are ever developing and we submit that it is telling that Dr. Houpis in his evidence was at various points suggesting that this might be a good test for the Tribunal to declare for the future, accepting that perhaps it was not clear to BT that it was going to be assessed against this standard. Whatever Mr. Pickford may say about the historical documents where a FAC kind of test 	15	the difficulties of predicting in a new market what the price should be.
 comes after quite large sections of the review where it is pretty clear that Ofcom did not think that was really a very relevant consideration because the prospects for that were negligible. MR. SAINI: True, but they do say in 7.63 they want to see what is going to happen, they want to see what the impact is of the cost orientation obligation as regards competitors of the market. It is hard to read that any other way other than they are hoping that there will be a stimulation of some wholesale competition here. There is also the other point as well, which I should have made when I was addressing the question of what BT would have understood, and what Ofcom's understanding was about the importance of DSAC - we made this point in our skeleton argument - that not only is the FAC aggregate test a completely new test, one that has never been suggested before, but the escape clauses are ever developing and we submit that it is telling that Dr. Houpis in his evidence was at various points suggesting that this might be a good test for the Tribunal to declare for the future, accepting that perhaps it was not clear to BT that it was going to be assessed against this standard. Whatever Mr. Pickford may say about the historical documents where a FAC kind of test 	16	THE PRESIDENT: It is slightly odd, that paragraph. It seemed to me, as I said at the time, a
 think that was really a very relevant consideration because the prospects for that were negligible. MR. SAINI: True, but they do say in 7.63 they want to see what is going to happen, they want to see what the impact is of the cost orientation obligation as regards competitors of the market. It is hard to read that any other way other than they are hoping that there will be a stimulation of some wholesale competition here. There is also the other point as well, which I should have made when I was addressing the question of what BT would have understood, and what Ofcom's understanding was about the importance of DSAC - we made this point in our skeleton argument - that not only is the FAC aggregate test a completely new test, one that has never been suggested before, but the escape clauses are ever developing and we submit that it is telling that Dr. Houpis in his evidence was at various points suggesting that this might be a good test for the Tribunal to declare for the future, accepting that perhaps it was not clear to BT that it was going to be assessed against this standard. Whatever Mr. Pickford may say about the historical documents where a FAC kind of test 	17	more natural meaning is that it is referring to competition in the wholesale market, but it
 negligible. MR. SAINI: True, but they do say in 7.63 they want to see what is going to happen, they want to see what the impact is of the cost orientation obligation as regards competitors of the market. It is hard to read that any other way other than they are hoping that there will be a stimulation of some wholesale competition here. There is also the other point as well, which I should have made when I was addressing the question of what BT would have understood, and what Ofcom's understanding was about the importance of DSAC - we made this point in our skeleton argument - that not only is the FAC aggregate test a completely new test, one that has never been suggested before, but the escape clauses are ever developing and we submit that it is telling that Dr. Houpis in his evidence was at various points suggesting that this might be a good test for the Tribunal to declare for the future, accepting that perhaps it was not clear to BT that it was going to be assessed against this standard. Whatever Mr. Pickford may say about the historical documents where a FAC kind of test 	18	comes after quite large sections of the review where it is pretty clear that Ofcom did not
 MR. SAINI: True, but they do say in 7.63 they want to see what is going to happen, they want to see what the impact is of the cost orientation obligation as regards competitors of the market. It is hard to read that any other way other than they are hoping that there will be a stimulation of some wholesale competition here. There is also the other point as well, which I should have made when I was addressing the question of what BT would have understood, and what Ofcom's understanding was about the importance of DSAC - we made this point in our skeleton argument - that not only is the FAC aggregate test a completely new test, one that has never been suggested before, but the escape clauses are ever developing and we submit that it is telling that Dr. Houpis in his evidence was at various points suggesting that this might be a good test for the Tribunal to declare for the future, accepting that perhaps it was not clear to BT that it was going to be assessed against this standard. Whatever Mr. Pickford may say about the historical documents where a FAC kind of test 	19	think that was really a very relevant consideration because the prospects for that were
 see what the impact is of the cost orientation obligation as regards competitors of the market. It is hard to read that any other way other than they are hoping that there will be a stimulation of some wholesale competition here. There is also the other point as well, which I should have made when I was addressing the question of what BT would have understood, and what Ofcom's understanding was about the importance of DSAC - we made this point in our skeleton argument - that not only is the FAC aggregate test a completely new test, one that has never been suggested before, but the escape clauses are ever developing and we submit that it is telling that Dr. Houpis in his evidence was at various points suggesting that this might be a good test for the Tribunal to declare for the future, accepting that perhaps it was not clear to BT that it was going to be assessed against this standard. Whatever Mr. Pickford may say about the historical documents where a FAC kind of test 	20	negligible.
 market. It is hard to read that any other way other than they are hoping that there will be a stimulation of some wholesale competition here. There is also the other point as well, which I should have made when I was addressing the question of what BT would have understood, and what Ofcom's understanding was about the importance of DSAC - we made this point in our skeleton argument - that not only is the FAC aggregate test a completely new test, one that has never been suggested before, but the escape clauses are ever developing and we submit that it is telling that Dr. Houpis in his evidence was at various points suggesting that this might be a good test for the Tribunal to declare for the future, accepting that perhaps it was not clear to BT that it was going to be assessed against this standard. Whatever Mr. Pickford may say about the historical documents where a FAC kind of test 	21	MR. SAINI: True, but they do say in 7.63 they want to see what is going to happen, they want to
 stimulation of some wholesale competition here. There is also the other point as well, which I should have made when I was addressing the question of what BT would have understood, and what Ofcom's understanding was about the importance of DSAC - we made this point in our skeleton argument - that not only is the FAC aggregate test a completely new test, one that has never been suggested before, but the escape clauses are ever developing and we submit that it is telling that Dr. Houpis in his evidence was at various points suggesting that this might be a good test for the Tribunal to declare for the future, accepting that perhaps it was not clear to BT that it was going to be assessed against this standard. Whatever Mr. Pickford may say about the historical documents where a FAC kind of test 	22	see what the impact is of the cost orientation obligation as regards competitors of the
 There is also the other point as well, which I should have made when I was addressing the question of what BT would have understood, and what Ofcom's understanding was about the importance of DSAC - we made this point in our skeleton argument - that not only is the FAC aggregate test a completely new test, one that has never been suggested before, but the escape clauses are ever developing and we submit that it is telling that Dr. Houpis in his evidence was at various points suggesting that this might be a good test for the Tribunal to declare for the future, accepting that perhaps it was not clear to BT that it was going to be assessed against this standard. Whatever Mr. Pickford may say about the historical documents where a FAC kind of test 	23	market. It is hard to read that any other way other than they are hoping that there will be a
 question of what BT would have understood, and what Ofcom's understanding was about the importance of DSAC - we made this point in our skeleton argument - that not only is the FAC aggregate test a completely new test, one that has never been suggested before, but the escape clauses are ever developing and we submit that it is telling that Dr. Houpis in his evidence was at various points suggesting that this might be a good test for the Tribunal to declare for the future, accepting that perhaps it was not clear to BT that it was going to be assessed against this standard. Whatever Mr. Pickford may say about the historical documents where a FAC kind of test 	24	stimulation of some wholesale competition here.
 the importance of DSAC - we made this point in our skeleton argument - that not only is the FAC aggregate test a completely new test, one that has never been suggested before, but the escape clauses are ever developing and we submit that it is telling that Dr. Houpis in his evidence was at various points suggesting that this might be a good test for the Tribunal to declare for the future, accepting that perhaps it was not clear to BT that it was going to be assessed against this standard. Whatever Mr. Pickford may say about the historical documents where a FAC kind of test 	25	There is also the other point as well, which I should have made when I was addressing the
 FAC aggregate test a completely new test, one that has never been suggested before, but the escape clauses are ever developing and we submit that it is telling that Dr. Houpis in his evidence was at various points suggesting that this might be a good test for the Tribunal to declare for the future, accepting that perhaps it was not clear to BT that it was going to be assessed against this standard. Whatever Mr. Pickford may say about the historical documents where a FAC kind of test 	26	question of what BT would have understood, and what Ofcom's understanding was about
 escape clauses are ever developing and we submit that it is telling that Dr. Houpis in his evidence was at various points suggesting that this might be a good test for the Tribunal to declare for the future, accepting that perhaps it was not clear to BT that it was going to be assessed against this standard. Whatever Mr. Pickford may say about the historical documents where a FAC kind of test 	27	the importance of DSAC - we made this point in our skeleton argument - that not only is the
 evidence was at various points suggesting that this might be a good test for the Tribunal to declare for the future, accepting that perhaps it was not clear to BT that it was going to be assessed against this standard. Whatever Mr. Pickford may say about the historical documents where a FAC kind of test 	28	FAC aggregate test a completely new test, one that has never been suggested before, but the
 declare for the future, accepting that perhaps it was not clear to BT that it was going to be assessed against this standard. Whatever Mr. Pickford may say about the historical documents where a FAC kind of test 	29	escape clauses are ever developing and we submit that it is telling that Dr. Houpis in his
 32 assessed against this standard. 33 Whatever Mr. Pickford may say about the historical documents where a FAC kind of test 	30	evidence was at various points suggesting that this might be a good test for the Tribunal to
33 Whatever Mr. Pickford may say about the historical documents where a FAC kind of test	31	declare for the future, accepting that perhaps it was not clear to BT that it was going to be
	32	assessed against this standard.
has been applied in interpreting cost orientation, he is certainly not able to point to any	33	Whatever Mr. Pickford may say about the historical documents where a FAC kind of test
	34	has been applied in interpreting cost orientation, he is certainly not able to point to any
1	forewarning on the part of BT that it was going to be a FAC aggregate test with these escape	
----	--	
2	clauses. These escape clauses are a bit of a moving feast, every time one looks there is	
3	another one.	
4	PROFESSOR MAYER: Can I just clarify one thing that I think you are saying, and that is that	
5	the justification for using cost orientation of pricing rather than a price control is that it is	
6	hard to predict what the costs are going to be.	
7	MR. SAINI: That was put forward by Dr. Houpis.	
8	PROFESSOR MAYER: And you are saying that is not a justification?	
9	MR. SAINI: Theoretically it could be a justification, but we say that is not why, in 7.63, a price	
10	control is not being used. I believe Mr. Myers was cross-examined on this issue as well.	
11	He said - if I recall correctly - that Ofcom does not have any difficulty, it does its best, if it	
12	has to work out what a price control will be it will do that. That is not a reason that they rely	
13	upon for not imposing a price control.	
14	THE PRESIDENT: I think he said that can be a reason, I thought, but he said it was not the	
15	reason here because it says price control is not necessary, it is not that a price control would	
16	be difficult or problematic, but says it is not necessary.	
17	MR. SAINI: Indeed.	
18	THE PRESIDENT: And I think he put a lot of weight on that.	
19	MR. SAINI: I accept theoretically it could be a relevant consideration, but that one could not	
20	know.	
21	Could I just address a further point in this regard now, which is what was being decided in	
22	the PPC case?	
23	THE PRESIDENT: Before you move to that, can you just help me really on what was the status	
24	or character of Mr. Myers' evidence on that? He was asked at the very beginning did he	
25	have a role in the 2004 LLMR and he did - he was, I think, the economic director of the	
26	project.	
27	MR. SAINI: Yes.	
28	THE PRESIDENT: But then later, I think in answer to Mr. Pickford he also explained that he is	
29	giving evidence in two capacities: as expert and explaining Ofcom's thinking. When he was	
30	questioned in detail by Mr. Pickford about 7.63 is it right he then said that he actually does	
31	not recall what the reasoning was for specifically choosing cost orientation and not price	
32	control but he was looking at what he said and interpreting the language.	
33	MR. SAINI: Indeed.	
34	THE PRESIDENT: So he was not actually giving evidence.	

1	MR. SAINI: No, I do not believe he can give evidence given what he said about what the actual
2	reasoning was. He is doing his best looking at the language.
3	THE PRESIDENT: So in that he is an expert like the other experts.
4	MR. SAINI: Indeed. In a sense, just as a matter of transparency, it is probably appropriate for
5	this Tribunal to proceed on the basis of public documents, and what one gets from the
6	public documents rather than what may be some reasoning within Ofcom which is not
7	disclosed in the public documents. It would not be appropriate for Ofcom to say: "We know
8	it says this, but actually back at the office we were thinking something else which never
9	made it on to paper", that would not be appropriate.
10	We submit that the understanding of para. 7.63 that Mr. Myers has explained is the natural
11	understanding of 7.63, it accords with the language.
12	THE PRESIDENT: Before we go to PPC, although you refer to them as "historical" documents if
13	we go to the 2004 LLMR, I do not know if it is the bit that is in this bundle E, but if we go
14	to BT3 where we have the whole thing, they do on p.183 - it is in the extract - at 7.139 they
15	do refer to the 2002 backhaul Direction and suggest that what is being proposed here is
16	carrying that forward consistently, providing continuity. 7.139 refers to the LLU backhaul
17	Direction obliged to provide backhaul at cost oriented prices, among other things. Then
18	7.143:
19	"Carrying forward this relatively recently introduced piece of regulation will add to
20	the certainty in this market provided by continuity of the market conditions under
21	which BT and other communications providers currently operate."
22	So that suggests that perhaps it is not irrelevant to look at the LLU backhaul Direction in
23	conjunction with this document to assist in understanding it. It is not just an historic
24	document?
25	MR. SAINI: That is a fair point, Sir, except one needs to look at then how did BT and Ofcom
26	behave after the 2004 LLMR in terms of going forward and applying cost orientation?
27	THE PRESIDENT: Well, there is the behavioural point
28	MR. SAINI: Indeed.
29	THE PRESIDENT: but if we are seeking just to interpret the 2004 condition and its meaning
30	on its face in the light of the 2004 review and the public documents, as at that time, I think
31	one can, in the light of this, look at that 2002 Direction which does say something - unlike
32	the 2004 review - about the relevant cost standards because, as we know this document and
33	the Condition is silent as to the actual standard. But if one looks back at the LLU Direction
34	which is, I think, if I am right, at tab 42 of additional documents 2, and within that tab at

1 p.60. Annex D. This is the direction by Oftel. The direction starts at p.58 and at p.60 are 2 the paragraphs dealing with cost orientation. 3 MR. SAINI: Sir, I am looking at the wrong document. 4 THE PRESIDENT: It is the final direction on LLU backhaul services. 5 MR. SAINI: I have it now, sir yes. 6 THE PRESIDENT: At p.60 paras.18 to 22 it refers to the condition of the licence, recital of what 7 was then the directive, and then gives Oftel's view of the interpretation of the requirement 8 for prices to be cost oriented. Then we have the relevant paragraphs 21 and 22 saying, as I 9 understand it, in para.21 if it is an effectively competitive market or a market moving 10 towards competitive market structure, then it would be DLRIC to DSAC. Stand alone cost 11 ceilings it was explained refers to DSAC not SAC, I think. At 22: if, by contrast - there are 12 various caveats but it says: "minded to interpret it as a LRIC with some allowance for 13 common cost recovery". So if that document is relevant and to be read as assisting the 14 interpretation of the 2004 review, and given that it is clear that Ofcom's review is that the 15 AISBO market is not effectively competitive, it might indicate that one is not looking at 16 DSAC. That is the question. I will leave you with the question, Mr. Saini. It is one o'clock. 17 That is relied on by Sky/TalkTalk. We will resume at 2 o'clock. Just one moment. (Pause) 18 PROFESSOR MAYER: Perhaps I could just indicate an issue that I would like to turn to after 19 lunch, and that is in regard to the very helpful table that was provided to the Tribunal by Mr. 20 Myers in regard to the ROCE rates of return, and looking at the rates of return in relation to 21 the various measures of price adjustments that could be made. In particular, I would be 22 interested in your views as to what is the relevant benchmark against which those rates of 23 return should be assessed? There is a column which shows BT's cost of capital, but there is 24 a question as to whether, given the emerging nature of these markets, one should perhaps 25 allow for a higher rate of return against which to look at those ROCEs. So that is an issue 26 that I would like to pursue after the break. 27 MR. SAINI: Yes, sir, I understand. 28 THE PRESIDENT: We will say 2 o'clock. 29 Adjourned for a short time 30 MR. SAINI: Sir, I was going to address your questions in relation to the LLU backhaul Direction. 31 You were on p.60 and you drew my attention to paras.21 and 22 in additional documents 32 bundle tab 42, that is where we were. 33 THE PRESIDENT: Yes. 34 MR. SAINI: I believe you were putting to me, sir, that 21 appears to be a DSAC test and 22

2follows: that we were wanting to continue effectively the approach here and that the3relevant Ethernet market here falls within 22 rather than 21, because it is not effectively4competitive.5Our submission, sir, is a threshold submission in relation to para.21 that it is not clear that621 is referring to DSAC. There were some questions of Mr. Myers in this regard and he7gave his interpretation. Ultimately, his interpretation is no better than anyone else's. In our8submission, 21, when it refers to a price between long running incremental costs and stand-9alone costs ceiling, but then crucially, subject to any relevant combinatorial test, is not10referring to DSAC, because DSAC is meant to be a test which replaces combinatorials. So11it is referring there to true SAC. A true SAC would obviously be too generous. That is why12you also need to satisfy relevant combinatorial tests.13THE PRESIDENT: I take your point, first of all, that stand alone costs ceiling may be a true SAC14but following through what you have said, subject to any combinatorial test, is not DSAC a15proxy or substitute for the application of combinatorial tests?16MR. SAINI: That could be, but equally, sir, DSAC could be the system (and in our submission it18is) for dealing with the last words of para.22 which is working out an allowance for19common costs recovery. DSAC is a means of achieving an appropriate way of providing19for common costs recovery. DSAC tise to do). But I take your point, sir, that you could read 21 in18the way you have artic	1	appears to be some form of FAC test. I believe the point that Mr. Pickford is running is as
3relevant Fthernet market here falls within 22 rather than 21, because it is not effectively4competitive.5Our submission, sir, is a threshold submission in relation to para.21 that it is not clear that621 is referring to DSAC. There were some questions of Mr. Myers in this regard and he7gave his interpretation. Ultimately, his interpretation is no better than anyone else's. In our8submission, 21, when it refers to a price between long running incremental costs and stand-9alone costs ceiling, but then crucially, subject to any relevant combinatorial test, is not10referring to DSAC, because DSAC is meant to be a test which replaces combinatorials. So11it is referring there to true SAC. A true SAC would obviously be too generous. That is why12you also need to satisfy relevant combinatorial tests.13THE PRESIDENT: I take your point, first of all, that stand alone costs ceiling may be a true SAC14but following through what you have said, subject to any combinatorial test, is not DSAC a15proxy or substitute for the application of combinatorial tests?16MR. SAINI: That could be, but equally, sir, DSAC could be the system (and in our submission it17is) for dealing with the last words of para.22 which is working out an allowance for18common costs recovery. DSAC is a means of achieving an appropriate way of providing19for common costs recovery without doing combinatorial. But I put it no higher than this,20sir, and I emphasise because I have looked at Mr. Myers' cross-examination on this, he has21offered an interpretation		
4competitive.5Our submission, sir, is a threshold submission in relation to para.21 that it is not clear that621 is referring to DSAC. There were some questions of Mr. Myers in this regard and he7gave his interpretation. Ultimately, his interpretation is no better than anyone else's. In our8submission, 21, when it refers to a price between long running incremental costs and stand-9alone costs ceiling, but then crucially, subject to any relevant combinatorial test, is not10referring to DSAC, because DSAC is meant to be a test which replaces combinatorials. So11it is referring there to true SAC. A true SAC would obviously be too generous. That is why12you also need to satisfy relevant combinatorial tests.13THE PRESIDENT: I take your point, first of all, that stand alone costs ceiling may be a true SAC14but following through what you have said, subject to any combinatorial test, is not DSAC a15proxy or substitute for the application of combinatorial tests?16MR. SAINI: That could be, but equally, sir, DSAC could be the system (and in our submission it17is) for dealing with the last words of para.22 which is working out an allowance for20common costs recovery. DSAC is a means of achieving an appropriate way of providing19for common costs recovery without doing combinatorials. But 1 put it no higher than this,21sir, and I emphasise because I have looked at Mr. Myers' intropertation that 22 could be22satisfied using DSAC, which is LRIC with some allowance for common costs recovery23(because that is what DSAC tries to		
5Our submission, sir, is a threshold submission in relation to para.21 that it is not clear that 21 is referring to DSAC. There were some questions of Mr. Myers in this regard and he gave his interpretation. Ultimately, his interpretation is no better than anyone else's. In our submission, 21, when it refers to a price between long running incremental costs and stand- alone costs ceiling, but then crucially, subject to any relevant combinatorial test, is not referring to DSAC, because DSAC is meant to be a test which replaces combinatorials. So it is referring there to true SAC. A true SAC would obviously be too generous. That is why you also need to satisfy relevant combinatorial tests.13THE PRESIDENT: I take your point, first of all, that stand alone costs ceiling may be a true SAC but following through what you have said, subject to any combinatorial test, is not DSAC a proxy or substitute for the application of combinatorial tests?16MR. SAINI: That could be, but equally, sir, DSAC could be the system (and in our submission it is) for dealing with the last words of para.22 which is working out an allowance for common costs recovery. DSAC is a means of achieving an appropriate way of providing for common costs recovery without doing combinatorials. But I put it no higher than this, sir, and I emphasise because I have looked at Mr. Myers' cross-examination on this, he has offered an interpretation. There is equally an alternative interpretation that 22 could be satisfied using DSAC, which is LRIC with some allowance for common costs recovery (because that is what DSAC tries to do). But I take your point, sir, that you could read 21 in the way you have articulated to me as also suggesting DSAC. I put it no higher than the position not being clear. I make that submission bearing in mind that I can make whatever submissions I would wish as a matter of language,		
 21 is referring to DSAC. There were some questions of Mr. Myers in this regard and he gave his interpretation. Ultimately, his interpretation is no better than anyone else's. In our submission, 21, when it refers to a price between long running incremental costs and stand-alone costs ceiling, but then crucially, subject to any relevant combinatorial test, is not referring to DSAC, because DSAC is meant to be a test which replaces combinatorials. So it is referring there to true SAC. A true SAC would obviously be too generous. That is why you also need to satisfy relevant combinatorial tests. THE PRESIDENT: I take your point, first of all, that stand alone costs ceiling may be a true SAC but following through what you have said, subject to any combinatorial test, is not DSAC a proxy or substitute for the application of combinatorial tests? MR. SAINI: That could be, but equally, sir, DSAC could be the system (and in our submission it is) for dealing with the last words of para.22 which is working out an allowance for common costs recovery. DSAC is a means of achieving an appropriate way of providing for common costs recovery without doing combinatorials. But I put it no higher than this, sir, and I emphasise because I have looked at Mr. Myers' cross-examination on this, he has offered an interpretation. There is equally an alternative interpretation that 22 could be satisfied using DSAC, which is LRIC with some allowance for common costs recovery (because that is what DSAC tries to do). But I take your point, sir, that you could read 21 in the way you have articulated to me as also suggesting DSAC. I put it no higher than the position not being clear. That is the highest I can put it. But there is a more important point here, sir, which is that if it is Mr. Pickford's case that he is in para.22 territory, para.22 on his interpretation is effectively a FAC test, but that is not the test that he is proposing. He is proposing a hybrid test which is DSAC plus over and above that, F		
 submission, 21, when it refers to a price between long running incremental costs and stand-alone costs ceiling, but then crucially, subject to any relevant combinatorial test, is not referring to DSAC, because DSAC is meant to be a test which replaces combinatorials. So it is referring there to true SAC. A true SAC would obviously be too generous. That is why you also need to satisfy relevant combinatorial tests. THE PRESIDENT: I take your point, first of all, that stand alone costs ceiling may be a true SAC but following through what you have said, subject to any combinatorial test, is not DSAC a proxy or substitute for the application of combinatorial tests? MR. SAINI: That could be, but equally, sir, DSAC could be the system (and in our submission it is) for dealing with the last words of para.22 which is working out an allowance for common costs recovery. DSAC is a means of achieving an appropriate way of providing for common costs recovery. DSAC is a means of achieving an appropriate way of providing for common costs recovery. DSAC true is a means of achieving an appropriate way of providing statisfied using DSAC, which is LRIC with some allowance for common costs recovery (because that is what DSAC tries to do). But I take your point, sir, that you could read 21 in the way you have articulated to me as also suggesting DSAC. I put it no higher than the position not being clear. I make that submission bearing in mind that I can make whatever submissions I would wish as a matter of language, but Mr. Myers himself said in his oral evidence that it was not clear. That is the highest I can put it. But there is a more important point here, sir, which is that if it is Mr. Pickford's case that he is in para.22 territory, para.22 on his interpretation is effectively a FAC test, but that is not the test that he is proposing. He is proposing a hybrid test which is DSAC plus over and above that, FAC. So the test that is being proposed by Dr. Houpis is a separate test comple		
 submission, 21, when it refers to a price between long running incremental costs and stand-alone costs ceiling, but then crucially, subject to any relevant combinatorial test, is not referring to DSAC, because DSAC is meant to be a test which replaces combinatorials. So it is referring there to true SAC. A true SAC would obviously be too generous. That is why you also need to satisfy relevant combinatorial tests. THE PRESIDENT: I take your point, first of all, that stand alone costs ceiling may be a true SAC but following through what you have said, subject to any combinatorial test, is not DSAC a proxy or substitute for the application of combinatorial tests? MR. SAINI: That could be, but equally, sir, DSAC could be the system (and in our submission it is) for dealing with the last words of para.22 which is working out an allowance for common costs recovery. DSAC is a means of achieving an appropriate way of providing for common costs recovery without doing combinatorials. But I put it no higher than this, sir, and I emphasise because I have looked at Mr. Myers' cross-examination on this, he has offered an interpretation. There is equally an alternative interpretation that 22 could be satisfied using DSAC, which is LRIC with some allowance for common costs recovery (because that is what DSAC tries to do). But I take your point, sir, that you could read 21 in the way you have articulated to me as also suggesting DSAC. I put it no higher than the position not being clear. I make that submission bearing in mind that I can make whatever submission I would wish as a matter of language, but Mr. Myers himself said in his oral evidence that it was not clear. That is the highest I can put it. But there is a more important point here, sir, which is that if it is Mr. Pickford's case that he is in para.22 territory, para.22 on his interpretation is effectively a FAC test, but that is not the test that he is proposing. He is proposing a hybrid test which is DSAC plus over and ab	7	gave his interpretation. Ultimately, his interpretation is no better than anyone else's. In our
9alone costs ceiling, but then erucially, subject to any relevant combinatorial test, is not10referring to DSAC, because DSAC is meant to be a test which replaces combinatorials. So11it is referring there to true SAC. A true SAC would obviously be too generous. That is why12you also need to satisfy relevant combinatorial tests.13THE PRESIDENT: I take your point, first of all, that stand alone costs ceiling may be a true SAC14but following through what you have said, subject to any combinatorial test, is not DSAC a15proxy or substitute for the application of combinatorial tests?16MR. SAINI: That could be, but equally, sir, DSAC could be the system (and in our submission it17is) for dealing with the last words of para.22 which is working out an allowance for18common costs recovery. DSAC is a means of achieving an appropriate way of providing19for common costs recovery without doing combinatorials. But I put it no higher than this,20satisfied using DSAC, which is LRIC with some allowance for common costs recovery23(because that is what DSAC tries to do). But I take your point, sir, that you could read 21 in24the way you have articulated to me as also suggesting DSAC. I put it no higher than the25position not being clear. I make that submission bearing in mind that I can make whatever26submissions I would wish as a matter of language, but Mr. Myers himself said in his oral27evidence that it was not clear. That is the highest I can put it.28But there is a more important point here, sir, which is that if it is Mr. Pickford's case that he	8	
11it is referring there to true SAC. A true SAC would obviously be too generous. That is why12you also need to satisfy relevant combinatorial tests.13THE PRESIDENT: I take your point, first of all, that stand alone costs ceiling may be a true SAC14but following through what you have said, subject to any combinatorial test, is not DSAC a15proxy or substitute for the application of combinatorial tests?16MR. SAINI: That could be, but equally, sir, DSAC could be the system (and in our submission it17is) for dealing with the last words of para.22 which is working out an allowance for18common costs recovery. DSAC is a means of achieving an appropriate way of providing19for common costs recovery without doing combinatorials. But I put it no higher than this,20sir, and I emphasise because I have looked at Mr. Myers' cross-examination on this, he has21offered an interpretation. There is equally an alternative interpretation that 22 could be22satisfied using DSAC, which is LRIC with some allowance for common costs recovery23(because that is what DSAC tries to do). But I take your point, sir, that you could read 21 in24the way you have articulated to me as also suggesting DSAC. I put it no higher than the25position not being clear. I make that submission bearing in mind that I can make whatever26submissions I would wish as a matter of language, but Mr. Myers himself said in his oral27evidence that it was not clear. That is the highest I can put it.28But there is a more important point here, sir, which is that if it is Mr. Pickford's case that he </td <td>9</td> <td></td>	9	
12you also need to satisfy relevant combinatorial tests.13THE PRESIDENT: I take your point, first of all, that stand alone costs ceiling may be a true SAC14but following through what you have said, subject to any combinatorial test, is not DSAC a15proxy or substitute for the application of combinatorial tests?16MR. SAINI: That could be, but equally, sir, DSAC could be the system (and in our submission it17is) for dealing with the last words of para.22 which is working out an allowance for18common costs recovery. DSAC is a means of achieving an appropriate way of providing19for common costs recovery without doing combinatorials. But I put it no higher than this,20sir, and I emphasise because I have looked at Mr. Myers' cross-examination on this, he has21offered an interpretation. There is equally an alternative interpretation that 22 could be22satisfied using DSAC, which is LRIC with some allowance for common costs recovery23(because that is what DSAC tries to do). But I take your point, sir, that you could read 21 in24the way you have articulated to me as also suggesting DSAC. I put it no higher than the25position not being clear. I make that submission bearing in mind that I can make whatever26submissions I would wish as a matter of language, but Mr. Myers himself said in his oral27evidence that it was not clear. That is the highest I can put it.28But there is a more important point here, sir, which is that if it is Mr. Pickford's case that he29is in para.22 territory, para.22 on his interpretation is effectively a FAC test, but that i	10	referring to DSAC, because DSAC is meant to be a test which replaces combinatorials. So
13THE PRESIDENT: I take your point, first of all, that stand alone costs ceiling may be a true SAC14but following through what you have said, subject to any combinatorial test, is not DSAC a15proxy or substitute for the application of combinatorial tests?16MR. SAINI: That could be, but equally, sir, DSAC could be the system (and in our submission it17is) for dealing with the last words of para.22 which is working out an allowance for18common costs recovery. DSAC is a means of achieving an appropriate way of providing19for common costs recovery without doing combinatorials. But I put it no higher than this,20sir, and I emphasise because I have looked at Mr. Myers' cross-examination on this, he has21offered an interpretation. There is equally an alternative interpretation that 22 could be22satisfied using DSAC, which is LRIC with some allowance for common costs recovery23(because that is what DSAC tries to do). But I take your point, sir, that you could read 21 in24the way you have articulated to me as also suggesting DSAC. I put it no higher than the25position not being clear. I make that submission bearing in mind that I can make whatever26submissions I would wish as a matter of language, but Mr. Myers himself said in his oral27evidence that it was not clear. That is the highest I can put it.28But there is a more important point here, sir, which is that if it is Mr. Pickford's case that he29is in para.22 territory, para.22 on his interpretation is effectively a FAC test, but that is not30the test that he is proposing. He is proposing a	11	it is referring there to true SAC. A true SAC would obviously be too generous. That is why
14but following through what you have said, subject to any combinatorial test, is not DSAC a15proxy or substitute for the application of combinatorial tests?16MR. SAINI: That could be, but equally, sir, DSAC could be the system (and in our submission it17is) for dealing with the last words of para.22 which is working out an allowance for18common costs recovery. DSAC is a means of achieving an appropriate way of providing19for common costs recovery without doing combinatorials. But I put it no higher than this,20sir, and I emphasise because I have looked at Mr. Myers' cross-examination on this, he has21offered an interpretation. There is equally an alternative interpretation that 22 could be22satisfied using DSAC, which is LRIC with some allowance for common costs recovery23(because that is what DSAC tries to do). But I take your point, sir, that you could read 21 in24the way you have articulated to me as also suggesting DSAC. I put it no higher than the25position not being clear. I make that submission bearing in mind that I can make whatever26submissions I would wish as a matter of language, but Mr. Myers himself said in his oral27evidence that it was not clear. That is the highest I can put it.28But there is a more important point here, sir, which is that if it is SAC test, but that is not30the test that he is proposing. He is proposing a hybrid test which is DSAC plus over and31above that, FAC. So the test that is being proposed by Dr. Houpis is a separate test32completely, it is a combination of DSAC plus FAC. But there is an ambigu	12	you also need to satisfy relevant combinatorial tests.
15proxy or substitute for the application of combinatorial tests?16MR. SAINI: That could be, but equally, sir, DSAC could be the system (and in our submission it17is) for dealing with the last words of para.22 which is working out an allowance for18common costs recovery. DSAC is a means of achieving an appropriate way of providing19for common costs recovery without doing combinatorials. But I put it no higher than this,20sir, and I emphasise because I have looked at Mr. Myers' cross-examination on this, he has21offered an interpretation. There is equally an alternative interpretation that 22 could be22satisfied using DSAC, which is LRIC with some allowance for common costs recovery23(because that is what DSAC tries to do). But I take your point, sir, that you could read 21 in24the way you have articulated to me as also suggesting DSAC. I put it no higher than the25position not being clear. I make that submission bearing in mind that I can make whatever26submissions I would wish as a matter of language, but Mr. Myers himself said in his oral27evidence that it was not clear. That is the highest I can put it.28But there is a more important point here, sir, which is that if it is Mr. Pickford's case that he29is in para.22 territory, para.22 on his interpretation is effectively a FAC test, but that is not30the test that he is proposing. He is proposing a hybrid test which is DSAC plus over and31above that, FAC. So the test that is being proposed by Dr. Houpis is a separate test32completely, it is a combination of DSAC plus FAC. But there is	13	THE PRESIDENT: I take your point, first of all, that stand alone costs ceiling may be a true SAC
 MR. SAINI: That could be, but equally, sir, DSAC could be the system (and in our submission it is) for dealing with the last words of para.22 which is working out an allowance for common costs recovery. DSAC is a means of achieving an appropriate way of providing for common costs recovery without doing combinatorials. But I put it no higher than this, sir, and I emphasise because I have looked at Mr. Myers' cross-examination on this, he has offered an interpretation. There is equally an alternative interpretation that 22 could be satisfied using DSAC, which is LRIC with some allowance for common costs recovery (because that is what DSAC tries to do). But I take your point, sir, that you could read 21 in the way you have articulated to me as also suggesting DSAC. I put it no higher than the position not being clear. I make that submission bearing in mind that I can make whatever submissions I would wish as a matter of language, but Mr. Myers himself said in his oral evidence that it was not clear. That is the highest I can put it. But there is a more important point here, sir, which is that if it is Mr. Pickford's case that he is in para.22 territory, para.22 on his interpretation is effectively a FAC test, but that is not the test that he is proposing. He is proposing a hybrid test which is DSAC plus over and above that, FAC. So the test that is being proposed by Dr. Houpis is a separate test completely, it is a combination of DSAC plus FAC. But there is an ambiguity there. There is also a further ambiguity (which does not ultimately help you, but I need to identify 	14	but following through what you have said, subject to any combinatorial test, is not DSAC a
 is) for dealing with the last words of para.22 which is working out an allowance for common costs recovery. DSAC is a means of achieving an appropriate way of providing for common costs recovery without doing combinatorials. But I put it no higher than this, sir, and I emphasise because I have looked at Mr. Myers' cross-examination on this, he has offered an interpretation. There is equally an alternative interpretation that 22 could be satisfied using DSAC, which is LRIC with some allowance for common costs recovery (because that is what DSAC tries to do). But I take your point, sir, that you could read 21 in the way you have articulated to me as also suggesting DSAC. I put it no higher than the position not being clear. I make that submission bearing in mind that I can make whatever submissions I would wish as a matter of language, but Mr. Myers himself said in his oral evidence that it was not clear. That is the highest I can put it. But there is a more important point here, sir, which is that if it is Mr. Pickford's case that he is in para.22 territory, para.22 on his interpretation is effectively a FAC test, but that is not the test that he is proposing. He is proposing a hybrid test which is DSAC plus over and above that, FAC. So the test that is being proposed by Dr. Houpis is a separate test completely, it is a combination of DSAC plus FAC. But there is an ambiguity there. There is also a further ambiguity (which does not ultimately help you, but I need to identify 	15	proxy or substitute for the application of combinatorial tests?
18common costs recovery. DSAC is a means of achieving an appropriate way of providing19for common costs recovery without doing combinatorials. But I put it no higher than this,20sir, and I emphasise because I have looked at Mr. Myers' cross-examination on this, he has21offered an interpretation. There is equally an alternative interpretation that 22 could be22satisfied using DSAC, which is LRIC with some allowance for common costs recovery23(because that is what DSAC tries to do). But I take your point, sir, that you could read 21 in24the way you have articulated to me as also suggesting DSAC. I put it no higher than the25position not being clear. I make that submission bearing in mind that I can make whatever26submissions I would wish as a matter of language, but Mr. Myers himself said in his oral27evidence that it was not clear. That is the highest I can put it.28But there is a more important point here, sir, which is that if it is Mr. Pickford's case that he29is in para.22 territory, para.22 on his interpretation is effectively a FAC test, but that is not30the test that he is proposing. He is proposing a hybrid test which is DSAC plus over and31above that, FAC. So the test that is being proposed by Dr. Houpis is a separate test32completely, it is a combination of DSAC plus FAC. But there is an ambiguity there.33There is also a further ambiguity (which does not ultimately help you, but I need to identify	16	MR. SAINI: That could be, but equally, sir, DSAC could be the system (and in our submission it
19for common costs recovery without doing combinatorials. But I put it no higher than this,20sir, and I emphasise because I have looked at Mr. Myers' cross-examination on this, he has21offered an interpretation. There is equally an alternative interpretation that 22 could be22satisfied using DSAC, which is LRIC with some allowance for common costs recovery23(because that is what DSAC tries to do). But I take your point, sir, that you could read 21 in24the way you have articulated to me as also suggesting DSAC. I put it no higher than the25position not being clear. I make that submission bearing in mind that I can make whatever26submissions I would wish as a matter of language, but Mr. Myers himself said in his oral27evidence that it was not clear. That is the highest I can put it.28But there is a more important point here, sir, which is that if it is Mr. Pickford's case that he29is in para.22 territory, para.22 on his interpretation is effectively a FAC test, but that is not30the test that he is proposing. He is proposing a hybrid test which is DSAC plus over and31above that, FAC. So the test that is being proposed by Dr. Houpis is a separate test32completely, it is a combination of DSAC plus FAC. But there is an ambiguity there.33There is also a further ambiguity (which does not ultimately help you, but I need to identify	17	is) for dealing with the last words of para.22 which is working out an allowance for
 sir, and I emphasise because I have looked at Mr. Myers' cross-examination on this, he has offered an interpretation. There is equally an alternative interpretation that 22 could be satisfied using DSAC, which is LRIC with some allowance for common costs recovery (because that is what DSAC tries to do). But I take your point, sir, that you could read 21 in the way you have articulated to me as also suggesting DSAC. I put it no higher than the position not being clear. I make that submission bearing in mind that I can make whatever submissions I would wish as a matter of language, but Mr. Myers himself said in his oral evidence that it was not clear. That is the highest I can put it. But there is a more important point here, sir, which is that if it is Mr. Pickford's case that he is in para.22 territory, para.22 on his interpretation is effectively a FAC test, but that is not the test that he is proposing. He is proposing a hybrid test which is DSAC plus over and above that, FAC. So the test that is being proposed by Dr. Houpis is a separate test completely, it is a combination of DSAC plus FAC. But there is an ambiguity there. There is also a further ambiguity (which does not ultimately help you, but I need to identify 	18	common costs recovery. DSAC is a means of achieving an appropriate way of providing
21offered an interpretation. There is equally an alternative interpretation that 22 could be22satisfied using DSAC, which is LRIC with some allowance for common costs recovery23(because that is what DSAC tries to do). But I take your point, sir, that you could read 21 in24the way you have articulated to me as also suggesting DSAC. I put it no higher than the25position not being clear. I make that submission bearing in mind that I can make whatever26submissions I would wish as a matter of language, but Mr. Myers himself said in his oral27evidence that it was not clear. That is the highest I can put it.28But there is a more important point here, sir, which is that if it is Mr. Pickford's case that he29is in para.22 territory, para.22 on his interpretation is effectively a FAC test, but that is not30the test that he is proposing. He is proposing a hybrid test which is DSAC plus over and31above that, FAC. So the test that is being proposed by Dr. Houpis is a separate test32completely, it is a combination of DSAC plus FAC. But there is an ambiguity there.33There is also a further ambiguity (which does not ultimately help you, but I need to identify	19	for common costs recovery without doing combinatorials. But I put it no higher than this,
 satisfied using DSAC, which is LRIC with some allowance for common costs recovery (because that is what DSAC tries to do). But I take your point, sir, that you could read 21 in the way you have articulated to me as also suggesting DSAC. I put it no higher than the position not being clear. I make that submission bearing in mind that I can make whatever submissions I would wish as a matter of language, but Mr. Myers himself said in his oral evidence that it was not clear. That is the highest I can put it. But there is a more important point here, sir, which is that if it is Mr. Pickford's case that he is in para.22 territory, para.22 on his interpretation is effectively a FAC test, but that is not the test that he is proposing. He is proposing a hybrid test which is DSAC plus over and above that, FAC. So the test that is being proposed by Dr. Houpis is a separate test completely, it is a combination of DSAC plus FAC. But there is an ambiguity there. There is also a further ambiguity (which does not ultimately help you, but I need to identify 	20	sir, and I emphasise because I have looked at Mr. Myers' cross-examination on this, he has
 (because that is what DSAC tries to do). But I take your point, sir, that you could read 21 in the way you have articulated to me as also suggesting DSAC. I put it no higher than the position not being clear. I make that submission bearing in mind that I can make whatever submissions I would wish as a matter of language, but Mr. Myers himself said in his oral evidence that it was not clear. That is the highest I can put it. But there is a more important point here, sir, which is that if it is Mr. Pickford's case that he is in para.22 territory, para.22 on his interpretation is effectively a FAC test, but that is not the test that he is proposing. He is proposing a hybrid test which is DSAC plus over and above that, FAC. So the test that is being proposed by Dr. Houpis is a separate test completely, it is a combination of DSAC plus FAC. But there is an ambiguity there. There is also a further ambiguity (which does not ultimately help you, but I need to identify 	21	offered an interpretation. There is equally an alternative interpretation that 22 could be
 the way you have articulated to me as also suggesting DSAC. I put it no higher than the position not being clear. I make that submission bearing in mind that I can make whatever submissions I would wish as a matter of language, but Mr. Myers himself said in his oral evidence that it was not clear. That is the highest I can put it. But there is a more important point here, sir, which is that if it is Mr. Pickford's case that he is in para.22 territory, para.22 on his interpretation is effectively a FAC test, but that is not the test that he is proposing. He is proposing a hybrid test which is DSAC plus over and above that, FAC. So the test that is being proposed by Dr. Houpis is a separate test completely, it is a combination of DSAC plus FAC. But there is an ambiguity there. There is also a further ambiguity (which does not ultimately help you, but I need to identify 	22	satisfied using DSAC, which is LRIC with some allowance for common costs recovery
 position not being clear. I make that submission bearing in mind that I can make whatever submissions I would wish as a matter of language, but Mr. Myers himself said in his oral evidence that it was not clear. That is the highest I can put it. But there is a more important point here, sir, which is that if it is Mr. Pickford's case that he is in para.22 territory, para.22 on his interpretation is effectively a FAC test, but that is not the test that he is proposing. He is proposing a hybrid test which is DSAC plus over and above that, FAC. So the test that is being proposed by Dr. Houpis is a separate test completely, it is a combination of DSAC plus FAC. But there is an ambiguity there. There is also a further ambiguity (which does not ultimately help you, but I need to identify 	23	(because that is what DSAC tries to do). But I take your point, sir, that you could read 21 in
 submissions I would wish as a matter of language, but Mr. Myers himself said in his oral evidence that it was not clear. That is the highest I can put it. But there is a more important point here, sir, which is that if it is Mr. Pickford's case that he is in para.22 territory, para.22 on his interpretation is effectively a FAC test, but that is not the test that he is proposing. He is proposing a hybrid test which is DSAC plus over and above that, FAC. So the test that is being proposed by Dr. Houpis is a separate test completely, it is a combination of DSAC plus FAC. But there is an ambiguity there. There is also a further ambiguity (which does not ultimately help you, but I need to identify 	24	the way you have articulated to me as also suggesting DSAC. I put it no higher than the
 evidence that it was not clear. That is the highest I can put it. But there is a more important point here, sir, which is that if it is Mr. Pickford's case that he is in para.22 territory, para.22 on his interpretation is effectively a FAC test, but that is not the test that he is proposing. He is proposing a hybrid test which is DSAC plus over and above that, FAC. So the test that is being proposed by Dr. Houpis is a separate test completely, it is a combination of DSAC plus FAC. But there is an ambiguity there. There is also a further ambiguity (which does not ultimately help you, but I need to identify 	25	position not being clear. I make that submission bearing in mind that I can make whatever
But there is a more important point here, sir, which is that if it is Mr. Pickford's case that he is in para.22 territory, para.22 on his interpretation is effectively a FAC test, but that is not the test that he is proposing. He is proposing a hybrid test which is DSAC plus over and above that, FAC. So the test that is being proposed by Dr. Houpis is a separate test completely, it is a combination of DSAC plus FAC. But there is an ambiguity there. There is also a further ambiguity (which does not ultimately help you, but I need to identify	26	submissions I would wish as a matter of language, but Mr. Myers himself said in his oral
 is in para.22 territory, para.22 on his interpretation is effectively a FAC test, but that is not the test that he is proposing. He is proposing a hybrid test which is DSAC plus over and above that, FAC. So the test that is being proposed by Dr. Houpis is a separate test completely, it is a combination of DSAC plus FAC. But there is an ambiguity there. There is also a further ambiguity (which does not ultimately help you, but I need to identify 	27	evidence that it was not clear. That is the highest I can put it.
 the test that he is proposing. He is proposing a hybrid test which is DSAC plus over and above that, FAC. So the test that is being proposed by Dr. Houpis is a separate test completely, it is a combination of DSAC plus FAC. But there is an ambiguity there. There is also a further ambiguity (which does not ultimately help you, but I need to identify 	28	But there is a more important point here, sir, which is that if it is Mr. Pickford's case that he
 above that, FAC. So the test that is being proposed by Dr. Houpis is a separate test completely, it is a combination of DSAC plus FAC. But there is an ambiguity there. There is also a further ambiguity (which does not ultimately help you, but I need to identify 	29	is in para.22 territory, para.22 on his interpretation is effectively a FAC test, but that is not
 32 completely, it is a combination of DSAC plus FAC. But there is an ambiguity there. 33 There is also a further ambiguity (which does not ultimately help you, but I need to identify 	30	the test that he is proposing. He is proposing a hybrid test which is DSAC plus over and
33 There is also a further ambiguity (which does not ultimately help you, but I need to identify	31	above that, FAC. So the test that is being proposed by Dr. Houpis is a separate test
	32	
24 -1 -1 -1 -1 -1 -1 -1 -1 -1 -1 -1 -1 -1 -1	33	
34 what it is). If you can go to Mr. Pickford's skeleton argument where this point comes from,	34	what it is). If you can go to Mr. Pickford's skeleton argument where this point comes from,

p.63 para.169. Here he quotes from the longer version of the LLMR, BT4. I do not ask you to turn it up because the part I wanted is quoted by Mr. Pickford at 169. There at subparagraph 4 it says:

"The Licensee shall ensure that its charges for LLU Backhaul Services (as set out in the Annex to this Direction) are consistent with its charges for those elements which are common to LLU Backhaul Services and Partial Private Circuits ..."

Mr. Pickford is relying upon the Partial Private Circuits reference there, but you will be aware that the charges for Partial Private Circuits were regulated in two different ways. So within Partial Private Circuits there were terminating segments which were regulated by an explicit price control, a FAC-based price control, and part of Partial Private Circuits were trunk which were regulated by a cost orientation condition in the same form as HH3. This only goes, sir, to underline the point that there is an ambiguity here. A more important point is that even if one can pick parts of the regulatory history and say that it is possible that Ofcom were suggesting that it would police a cost orientation condition in a noncompetitive market using FAC, the fact is that neither Ofcom nor BT understood that to be the position, even if one might suggest they could perhaps have worked it out. Sir, before turning to PPC, I was going to address Professor Mayer's question just before the adjournment. As I understood it, Professor Mayer was querying the figures that had been submitted by Mr. Myers in response to Mr. Pickford's schedule. These are the return on capital employed figures, which we just pull out in additional documents 2 tab 36. All these are obviously return on capital employed relative to FAC, these figures. This may not be a direct answer to Professor Mayer's question. If I have understood it correctly, it is clear that the return on capital employed, when one compares it to BT's weighted average cost of capital, they are substantial, these returns, there is no doubt about that. But it would be or could be a necessary by-product of the decision made in 2004 to impose cost orientation rather than a price control in the sense I have been describing, that encouraging competition at the wholesale level may have meant that the entrants and BT may earn returns on capital employed relative to FAC which are very high. It may follow.

PROFESSOR MAYER: Can I just pursue that a bit further. If one looks, for example, at Part 3 of the tables, they refer to return on capital calculated in relation to actual revenue less overcharge where the overcharge is computed in relation to DSAC. So this is with the headroom that is built into DSAC?

33 MR. SAINI: Indeed.

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

34 PROFESSOR MAYER: So the question that I posed to you before the break was: in looking at

1	that column what is the relevant cost of capital against which one should be comparing
2	those numbers? My impression, from what you just said, was that one should be comparing
3	them against the column after column 1, or part 1, the rest of BT WACC where the cost of
4	capital recorded there is roundabout 12%?
5	MR. SAINI: That is right.
6	PROFESSOR MAYER: So what the table seems to be suggesting is that even if you give the
7	relatively generous allowance associated with DSAC in determining what the right revenues
8	should be, the return that has actually been earned is substantially in excess of what I have
9	taken to be your description of the appropriate cost of capital?
10	MR. SAINI: Yes, but that may be a by-product of the particular decision taken in 2004, which is
11	earning high returns, higher returns than the average cost of capital.
12	PROFESSOR MAYER: But I did pose the question to Mr. Myers last week whether or not the
13	nature of this market justified the use of a higher cost of capital, perhaps on a fair bet basis.
14	As I recall, his response to that was that while in principle that might be relevant, in this
15	particular case it did not apply.
16	MR. SAINI: That is a fair summary of the position, sir, yes. That is certainly what Mr. Myers
17	said. Obviously, putting himself back in 2004 is difficult, but he does not say that that was
18	a consideration taken into account.
19	Sir, I was going to address the PPC case next because it is important that we correct what
20	we submit is a misunderstanding or misinterpretation of that case.
21	THE PRESIDENT: Just before we get to PPC, the use of the FAC by Ofcom, sometimes referred
22	to as a cross check, but provided that the price for an individual service was at DSAC, or
23	treated as it should have been at DSAC, then looking at FAC was no longer relevant?
24	MR. SAINI: That is right, because the approach that Ofcom adopted was that it used DSAC as
25	the first order test. So if the first order test was passed, the enquiry stopped. But the cross
26	check was to deal with BT's complaint that although it had failed DSAC there was some
27	inherent unfairness in finding overcharging. So in order to look at the fairness to BT there
28	was consideration of the FAC figure.
29	PROFESSOR MAYER: Sorry, can you just explain a little bit more. When you say there was
30	consideration of the FAC figure, what happened after that consideration?
31	MR. SAINI: Does it look like the rate of return you are earning is very high? You failed DSAC,
32	and does it look like the rate of return you are earning is very high compared to your
33	weighted average cost of capital?
34	PROFESSOR MAYER: My interpretation of the table that we have just been looking at is the

1	answer you would give to that question is yes.
2	MR. SAINI: Yes.
3	PROFESSOR MAYER: But then what would you do on that basis of having answered the
4	question in the positive?
5	MR. SAINI: We would be confirmed in our view that the first order test was failed and that we
6	are going to carry on through and find an overcharge there, but using DSAC as the ceiling
7	crucially, not using FAC was the ceiling.
8	PROFESSOR MAYER: So not concluding that therefore pricing in relation to DSAC may be
9	over-generous?
10	MR. SAINI: Concluding that using DSAC as a first order test of cost orientation that was
11	breached, yes. Sir, if I can ask you
12	THE PRESIDENT: On that table
13	MR. SAINI: I am going to go back to the table.
14	THE PRESIDENT: Mr. Myers' table at Tab 36 of the additional documents and the returns there
15	which you have accepted are very substantial compared to the rest of BT, and Mr. Myers
16	having said that there is no particular justification, 'fair bet' justification, for having much
17	higher returns, the Condition, of course, says an appropriate return on capital employed.
18	The appropriate return, as Ofcom interpreted it in 2004, was not the return on the rest of
19	BT's WACC. I thought it was.
20	MR. SAINI: The fact is that one has
21	THE PRESIDENT: I do not see how this is an appropriate return.
22	MR. SAINI: One has to look at it this way. Ofcom is deciding not to impose a price control (I
23	am using that as a term of art). It is deciding to go for a less intrusive form of regulation,
24	which is cost orientation, and it wants to encourage competition at the wholesale level. It
25	may well be that in those circumstances BT earns more than its weighted average cost of
26	capital. That is something that Ofcom goes into with its eyes open. That does not mean
27	that it is inappropriate. What has happened, and I think Mr. Myers was candid in his
28	evidence in relation to this, is that when one looks, with the benefit of hindsight, at the
29	actual returns they are very high and it may be that Ofcom, back in 2004, should have been
30	stricter and should not have accepted this looser form of regulation. But one cannot undo
31	the decisions that were made in 2004. It would not have been known in 2004 that
32	necessarily these higher returns would follow.
33	Sir, I was going to turn to the PPC case
34	THE PRESIDENT: If it would not have been known that these higher returns would follow, what

2appropriate return.3MR. SAINI: Indeed, but it may be, Sir, appropriate to allow more than one would allow on a price control when one is trying to encourage wholesale competition.5PROFESSOR MAYER: But I cannot see how that can follow if one starts off from a presumption of saying that the reasonable rate of return is 12%. The whole point about allowing for cost controls is to say that there is a measure of uncertainty on cost but that on reviewing whether or not there is compliance with cost orientation pricing, then presumably one has to relate it back to what one believes the relevant cost of capital is? Or am 1 misinterpreting it?10misinterpreting it.11MR. SAINI: Sir, I do not accept that in 2004 This table of Mr. Myers', which is responding to what Mr. Pickford has put forward, sets out what the rates of return are and does not suggest that in 2004 Ofeon was deciding that any rate of return in excess of the weighted average cost of capital would be inappropriate.15PROFESSOR MAYER: No, I understand that you are not precisely necessarily bringing the rate of return back to the cost of capital, but one perhaps might sense a feeling of concern that there is such a deviation of the rates of return from the cost of capital.18MR. SAINI: I accept, and Mr. Myers accepted, the returns have been substantial. There is no doubt about that. But that simply follows, we say, from the particular regulatory intervention we took in 2004. What we know is that Ofcom perhaps, as it did in 2008, should have been stricter.22Sir, I was going to turn to the PPC case and deal with it as quickly as possible. If I could pick up my skeleton argument at p.85, para.225, and it might also just be worth having the PPC case open, which I believe is in Bundle E. The	1	return there would be, and that is why the Condition says it should be no more than an
4 price control when one is trying to encourage wholesale competition. 5 PROFESSOR MAYER: But I cannot see how that can follow if one starts off from a 6 presumption of saying that the reasonable rate of return is 12%. The whole point about 7 allowing for cost controls is to say that there is a measure of uncertainty on cost but that on 8 reviewing whether or not there is compliance with cost orientation pricing, then presumably 9 one has to relate it back to what one believes the relevant cost of capital is? Or am I 10 misinterpreting it? 11 MR. SAINI: Sir, I do not accept that in 2004 This table of Mr. Myers', which is responding to 12 what Mr. Pickford has put forward, sets out what the rates of return are and does not suggest 13 that in 2004 Ofcom was deciding that any rate of return in excess of the weighted average 14 profESSOR MAYER: No, I understand that you are not precisely necessarily bringing the rate 15 PROFESSOR MAYER: No, I understand that you are not precisely necessarily bringing the rate 16 of return back to the cost of capital, but one perhaps might sense a feeling of concern that 17 there is such a deviation of the rates of return from the cost of capital. 18 MR. SAINI: 1 accept, and Mr. Myers accepted, the returns have been substantial. There is no <t< td=""><td>2</td><td>appropriate return.</td></t<>	2	appropriate return.
5 PROFESSOR MAYER: But I cannot see how that can follow if one starts off from a 6 presumption of saying that the reasonable rate of return is 12%. The whole point about 7 allowing for cost controls is to say that there is a measure of uncertainty on cost but that on 8 reviewing whether or not there is compliance with cost orientation pricing, then presumably 9 one has to relate it back to what one believes the relevant cost of capital is? Or am I 10 misinterpreting it? 11 MR. SAINI: Sir, I do not accept that in 2004 This table of Mr. Myers ¹ , which is responding to 12 what Mr. Pickford has put forward, sets out what the rates of return are and does not suggest 13 that in 2004 Ofcom was deciding that any rate of return in excess of the weighted average 14 cost of capital would be inappropriate. 15 PROFESSOR MAYER: No, I understand that you are not precisely necessarily bringing the rate 16 of return back to the cost of capital, but one perhaps might sense a feeling of concern that 17 there is such a deviation of the rates of return from the cost of capital. 18 MR. SAINI: I accept, and Mr. Myers accepted, the returns have been substantial. There is no 19 doubt about that. But that simply follows, we say, from the particular regulatory 20 inte	3	MR. SAINI: Indeed, but it may be, Sir, appropriate to allow more than one would allow on a
6presumption of saying that the reasonable rate of return is 12%. The whole point about allowing for cost controls is to say that there is a measure of uncertainty on cost but that on reviewing whether or not there is compliance with cost orientation pricing, then presumably one has to relate it back to what one believes the relevant cost of capital is? Or am 1 misinterpreting it?11MR. SAINI: Sir, I do not accept that in 2004 This table of Mr. Myers', which is responding to what Mr. Pickford has put forward, sets out what the rates of return are and does not suggest that in 2004 Ofcom was deciding that any rate of return in excess of the weighted average cost of capital would be inappropriate.15PROFESSOR MAYER: No, I understand that you are not precisely necessarily bringing the rate of return back to the cost of capital, but one perhaps might sense a feeling of concern that there is such a deviation of the rates of return from the cost of capital.18MR. SAINI: I accept, and Mr. Myers accepted, the returns have been substantial. There is no doubt about that. But that simply follows, we say, from the particular regulatory intervention we took in 2004. What we know is that Ofcom perhaps, as it did in 2008, should have been stricter.22Sir, I was going to turn to the <i>PPC</i> case and deal with it as quickly as possible. If I could pick up my skeleton argument at p.85, para.225, and it might also just be worth having the <i>PPC</i> case open, which I believe is in Bundle E. The point we make at para.225 is that the DSAC test is intended to deal with both the structural and the level aspects, so it is not just a control on the structure of pricing, which is what Mr. Pickford was suggesting, but it also controls the level of common costs. It may well allow a generous potential recovery of common costs, but it is intended	4	price control when one is trying to encourage wholesale competition.
7allowing for cost controls is to say that there is a measure of uncertainty on cost but that on reviewing whether or not there is compliance with cost orientation pricing, then presumably one has to relate it back to what one believes the relevant cost of capital is? Or am 1 misinterpreting it?11MR. SAINI: Sir, I do not accept that in 2004 This table of Mr. Myers', which is responding to what Mr. Pickford has put forward, sets out what the rates of return are and does not suggest that in 2004 Ofcom was deciding that any rate of return in excess of the weighted average cost of capital would be inappropriate.15PROFESSOR MAYER: No, I understand that you are not precisely necessarily bringing the rate of return back to the cost of capital, but one perhaps might sense a feeling of concern that there is such a deviation of the rates of return from the cost of capital.18MR. SAINI: I accept, and Mr. Myers accepted, the returns have been substantial. There is no doubt about that. But that simply follows, we say, from the particular regulatory intervention we took in 2004. What we know is that Ofcom perhaps, as it did in 2008, should have been stricter.22Sir, I was going to turn to the <i>PPC</i> case and deal with it as quickly as possible. If I could pick up my skeleton argument at p.85, para.225, and it might also just be worth having the <i>PPC</i> case open, which I believe is in Bundle E. The point we make at para.225 is that the DSAC test is intended to deal with both the structural and the level aspects, so it is not just a control on the structure of pricing, which is what Mr. Pickford was suggesting, but it also controls the level of common costs. It may well allow a generous potential recovery of common costs, but it is intended to control the level of common costs, and that is exactly the point that the Tribunal w	5	PROFESSOR MAYER: But I cannot see how that can follow if one starts off from a
8reviewing whether or not there is compliance with cost orientation pricing, then presumably one has to relate it back to what one believes the relevant cost of capital is? Or am I misinterpreting it?11MR. SAINI: Sir, I do not accept that in 2004 This table of Mr. Myers', which is responding to what Mr. Pickford has put forward, sets out what the rates of return are and does not suggest that in 2004 Ofcom was deciding that any rate of return in excess of the weighted average cost of capital would be inappropriate.15PROFESSOR MAYER: No, I understand that you are not precisely necessarily bringing the rate of return back to the cost of capital, but one perhaps might sense a feeling of concern that there is such a deviation of the rates of return shave been substantial. There is no doubt about that. But that simply follows, we say, from the particular regulatory intervention we took in 2004. What we know is that Ofcom perhaps, as it did in 2008, should have been stricter.22Sir, I was going to turn to the PPC case and deal with it as quickly as possible. If I could pick up my skeleton argument at p.85, para.225, and it might also just be worth having the PPC case open, which I believe is in Bundle E. The point we make at para.225 is that the DSAC test is intended to deal with both the structural and the level aspects, so it is not just a control on the structure of pricing, which is what Mr. Pickford was suggesting, but it also controls the level of common costs. It may well allow a generous potential recovery of common costs, but it is intended to control the level of common costs, and that is exactly the point that the Tribunal were dealing with in PPC. If I could ask the Tribunal, please, to go to PPC at Tab 9, at p.24, Mr. Pickford's argument proceeds on the basis that it is unreal that the Tribunal in PPC was not aware that ther	6	presumption of saying that the reasonable rate of return is 12%. The whole point about
9one has to relate it back to what one believes the relevant cost of capital is? Or am I10misinterpreting it?11MR. SAINI: Sir, I do not accept that in 2004 This table of Mr. Myers', which is responding to12what Mr. Pickford has put forward, sets out what the rates of return are and does not suggest13that in 2004 Ofcom was deciding that any rate of return in excess of the weighted average14cost of capital would be inappropriate.15PROFESSOR MAYER: No, I understand that you are not precisely necessarily bringing the rate16of return back to the cost of capital, but one perhaps might sense a feeling of concern that17there is such a deviation of the rates of return from the cost of capital.18MR. SAINI: I accept, and Mr. Myers accepted, the returns have been substantial. There is no19doubt about that. But that simply follows, we say, from the particular regulatory20intervention we took in 2004. What we know is that Ofcom perhaps, as it did in 2008,21should have been stricter.22Sir, I was going to turn to the <i>PPC</i> case and deal with it as quickly as possible. If I could23pick up my skeleton argument at p.85, para.225, and it might also just be worth having the24 <i>PPC</i> case open, which I believe is in Bundle E. The point we make at para.225 is that the25DSAC test is intended to deal with both the structural and the level aspects, so it is not just a26control on the structure of pricing, which is what Mr. Pickford was suggesting, but it also27controls the level of common costs. It may well allow a generous potential	7	allowing for cost controls is to say that there is a measure of uncertainty on cost but that on
10misinterpreting it?11MR. SAINI: Sir, I do not accept that in 2004 This table of Mr. Myers', which is responding to12what Mr. Pickford has put forward, sets out what the rates of return are and does not suggest13that in 2004 Ofcom was deciding that any rate of return in excess of the weighted average14cost of capital would be inappropriate.15PROFESSOR MAYER: No, I understand that you are not precisely necessarily bringing the rate16of return back to the cost of capital, but one perhaps might sense a feeling of concern that17there is such a deviation of the rates of return from the cost of capital.18MR. SAINI: I accept, and Mr. Myers accepted, the returns have been substantial. There is no19doubt about that. But that simply follows, we say, from the particular regulatory20intervention we took in 2004. What we know is that Ofcom perhaps, as it did in 2008,21should have been stricter.22Sir, I was going to turn to the <i>PPC</i> case and deal with it as quickly as possible. If I could23pick up my skeleton argument at p.85, para.225, and it might also just be worth having the24 <i>PPC</i> case open, which I believe is in Bundle E. The point we make at para.225 is that the25DSAC test is intended to deal with both the structural and the level aspects, so it is not just a26control on the structure of pricing, which is what Mr. Pickford was suggesting, but it also27controls the level of common costs. It may well allow a generous potential recovery of28controls the level of common costs. It may well allow as due aspects, so it	8	reviewing whether or not there is compliance with cost orientation pricing, then presumably
11MR. SAINI: Sir, I do not accept that in 2004 This table of Mr. Myers', which is responding to12what Mr. Pickford has put forward, sets out what the rates of return are and does not suggest13that in 2004 Ofcom was deciding that any rate of return in excess of the weighted average14cost of capital would be inappropriate.15PROFESSOR MAYER: No, I understand that you are not precisely necessarily bringing the rate16of return back to the cost of capital, but one perhaps might sense a feeling of concern that17there is such a deviation of the rates of return from the cost of capital.18MR. SAINI: I accept, and Mr. Myers accepted, the returns have been substantial. There is no19doubt about that. But that simply follows, we say, from the particular regulatory20intervention we took in 2004. What we know is that Ofcom perhaps, as it did in 2008,21should have been stricter.22Sir, I was going to turn to the <i>PPC</i> case and deal with it as quickly as possible. If I could23pick up my skeleton argument at p.85, para.225, and it might also just be worth having the24 <i>PPC</i> case open, which I believe is in Bundle E. The point we make at para.225 is that the25DSAC test is intended to deal with both the structural and the level aspects, so it is not just a26control on the structure of pricing, which is what Mr. Pickford was suggesting, but it also27controls the level of common costs. It may well allow a generous potential recovery of28control on the structure of pricing, which is what Mr. Pickford was suggesting, but it also27con	9	one has to relate it back to what one believes the relevant cost of capital is? Or am I
12what Mr. Pickford has put forward, sets out what the rates of return are and does not suggest13that in 2004 Ofcom was deciding that any rate of return in excess of the weighted average14cost of capital would be inappropriate.15PROFESSOR MAYER: No, I understand that you are not precisely necessarily bringing the rate16of return back to the cost of capital, but one perhaps might sense a feeling of concern that17there is such a deviation of the rates of return from the cost of capital.18MR. SAINI: I accept, and Mr. Myers accepted, the returns have been substantial. There is no19doubt about that. But that simply follows, we say, from the particular regulatory20intervention we took in 2004. What we know is that Ofcom perhaps, as it did in 2008,21should have been stricter.22Sir, I was going to turn to the <i>PPC</i> case and deal with it as quickly as possible. If I could23pick up my skeleton argument at p.85, para.225, and it might also just be worth having the24 <i>PPC</i> case open, which I believe is in Bundle E. The point we make at para.225 is that the25DSAC test is intended to deal with both the structural and the level aspects, so it is not just a26control on the structure of pricing, which is what Mr. Pickford was suggesting, but it also27controls the level of common costs. It may well allow a generous potential recovery of28control sthe level of common costs. It may well allow a generous potential recovery of29to <i>PPC</i> at Tab 9, at p.24, Mr. Pickford's argument proceeds on the basis that it is unreal that29the Trib	10	misinterpreting it?
13that in 2004 Ofcom was deciding that any rate of return in excess of the weighted average cost of capital would be inappropriate.14PROFESSOR MAYER: No, I understand that you are not precisely necessarily bringing the rate of return back to the cost of capital, but one perhaps might sense a feeling of concern that there is such a deviation of the rates of return from the cost of capital.18MR. SAINI: I accept, and Mr. Myers accepted, the returns have been substantial. There is no doubt about that. But that simply follows, we say, from the particular regulatory intervention we took in 2004. What we know is that Ofcom perhaps, as it did in 2008, should have been stricter.22Sir, I was going to turn to the PPC case and deal with it as quickly as possible. If I could pick up my skeleton argument at p.85, para.225, and it might also just be worth having the PPC case open, which I believe is in Bundle E. The point we make at para.225 is that the DSAC test is intended to deal with both the structural and the level aspects, so it is not just a control on the structure of pricing, which is what Mr. Pickford was suggesting, but it also controls the level of common costs. It may well allow a generous potential recovery of common costs, but it is intended to control the level of common costs, and that is exactly the point that the Tribunal were dealing with in PPC. If I could ask the Tribunal, please, to go to PPC at Tab 9, at p.24, Mr. Pickford's argument proceeds on the basis that it is unreal that the Tribunal in PPC was not aware that there was an issue about ensuring that there would be no over-recovery of common costs. They make the position clear at 82 to 84, that the search is for a measure which is going to prevent, or seek to prevent, over-recovery of	11	MR. SAINI: Sir, I do not accept that in 2004 This table of Mr. Myers', which is responding to
14cost of capital would be inappropriate.15PROFESSOR MAYER: No, I understand that you are not precisely necessarily bringing the rate16of return back to the cost of capital, but one perhaps might sense a feeling of concern that17there is such a deviation of the rates of return from the cost of capital.18MR. SAINI: I accept, and Mr. Myers accepted, the returns have been substantial. There is no19doubt about that. But that simply follows, we say, from the particular regulatory20intervention we took in 2004. What we know is that Ofcom perhaps, as it did in 2008,21should have been stricter.22Sir, I was going to turn to the <i>PPC</i> case and deal with it as quickly as possible. If I could23pick up my skeleton argument at p.85, para.225, and it might also just be worth having the24 <i>PPC</i> case open, which I believe is in Bundle E. The point we make at para.225 is that the25DSAC test is intended to deal with both the structural and the level aspects, so it is not just a26control on the structure of pricing, which is what Mr. Pickford was suggesting, but it also27common costs, but it is intended to control the level of common costs, and that is exactly the29point that the Tribunal were dealing with in <i>PPC</i> . If I could ask the Tribunal, please, to go30to <i>PPC</i> at Tab 9, at p.24, Mr. Pickford's argument proceeds on the basis that it is unreal that31the Tribunal in <i>PPC</i> was not aware that there was an issue about ensuring that there would32be no over-recovery of common costs. They make the position clear at 82 to 84, that the33	12	what Mr. Pickford has put forward, sets out what the rates of return are and does not suggest
15PROFESSOR MAYER: No, I understand that you are not precisely necessarily bringing the rate16of return back to the cost of capital, but one perhaps might sense a feeling of concern that17there is such a deviation of the rates of return from the cost of capital.18MR. SAINI: I accept, and Mr. Myers accepted, the returns have been substantial. There is no19doubt about that. But that simply follows, we say, from the particular regulatory20intervention we took in 2004. What we know is that Ofcom perhaps, as it did in 2008,21should have been stricter.22Sir, I was going to turn to the <i>PPC</i> case and deal with it as quickly as possible. If I could23pick up my skeleton argument at p.85, para.225, and it might also just be worth having the24 <i>PPC</i> case open, which I believe is in Bundle E. The point we make at para.225 is that the25DSAC test is intended to deal with both the structural and the level aspects, so it is not just a26control on the structure of pricing, which is what Mr. Pickford was suggesting, but it also27common costs, but it is intended to control the level of common costs, and that is exactly the29point that the Tribunal were dealing with in <i>PPC</i> . If I could ask the Tribunal, please, to go30to <i>PPC</i> at Tab 9, at p.24, Mr. Pickford's argument proceeds on the basis that it is unreal that31the Tribunal in <i>PPC</i> was not aware that there was an issue about ensuring that there would32be no over-recovery of common costs. They make the position clear at 82 to 84, that the33search is for a measure which is going to prevent, or seek to pr	13	that in 2004 Ofcom was deciding that any rate of return in excess of the weighted average
16of return back to the cost of capital, but one perhaps might sense a feeling of concern that there is such a deviation of the rates of return from the cost of capital.18MR. SAINI: I accept, and Mr. Myers accepted, the returns have been substantial. There is no doubt about that. But that simply follows, we say, from the particular regulatory intervention we took in 2004. What we know is that Ofcom perhaps, as it did in 2008, should have been stricter.20Sir, I was going to turn to the <i>PPC</i> case and deal with it as quickly as possible. If I could pick up my skeleton argument at p.85, para.225, and it might also just be worth having the <i>PPC</i> case open, which I believe is in Bundle E. The point we make at para.225 is that the DSAC test is intended to deal with both the structural and the level aspects, so it is not just a control on the structure of pricing, which is what Mr. Pickford was suggesting, but it also controls the level of common costs. It may well allow a generous potential recovery of common costs, but it is intended to control the level of common costs, and that is exactly the point that the Tribunal were dealing with in <i>PPC</i> . If I could ask the Tribunal, please, to go to <i>PPC</i> at Tab 9, at p.24, Mr. Pickford's argument proceeds on the basis that it is unreal that the Tribunal in <i>PPC</i> was not aware that there was an issue about ensuring that there would be no over-recovery of common costs. They make the position clear at 82 to 84, that the search is for a measure which is going to prevent, or seek to prevent, over-recovery of	14	cost of capital would be inappropriate.
17there is such a deviation of the rates of return from the cost of capital.18MR. SAINI: I accept, and Mr. Myers accepted, the returns have been substantial. There is no19doubt about that. But that simply follows, we say, from the particular regulatory20intervention we took in 2004. What we know is that Ofcom perhaps, as it did in 2008,21should have been stricter.22Sir, I was going to turn to the <i>PPC</i> case and deal with it as quickly as possible. If I could23pick up my skeleton argument at p.85, para.225, and it might also just be worth having the24 <i>PPC</i> case open, which I believe is in Bundle E. The point we make at para.225 is that the25DSAC test is intended to deal with both the structural and the level aspects, so it is not just a26control on the structure of pricing, which is what Mr. Pickford was suggesting, but it also27controls the level of common costs. It may well allow a generous potential recovery of28common costs, but it is intended to control the level of common costs, and that is exactly the29point that the Tribunal were dealing with in <i>PPC</i> . If I could ask the Tribunal, please, to go30to <i>PPC</i> at Tab 9, at p.24, Mr. Pickford's argument proceeds on the basis that it is unreal that31the Tribunal in <i>PPC</i> was not aware that there was an issue about ensuring that there would32be no over-recovery of common costs. They make the position clear at 82 to 84, that the33search is for a measure which is going to prevent, or seek to prevent, over-recovery of	15	PROFESSOR MAYER: No, I understand that you are not precisely necessarily bringing the rate
18MR. SAINI: I accept, and Mr. Myers accepted, the returns have been substantial. There is no19doubt about that. But that simply follows, we say, from the particular regulatory20intervention we took in 2004. What we know is that Ofcom perhaps, as it did in 2008,21should have been stricter.22Sir, I was going to turn to the <i>PPC</i> case and deal with it as quickly as possible. If I could23pick up my skeleton argument at p.85, para.225, and it might also just be worth having the24 <i>PPC</i> case open, which I believe is in Bundle E. The point we make at para.225 is that the25DSAC test is intended to deal with both the structural and the level aspects, so it is not just a26control on the structure of pricing, which is what Mr. Pickford was suggesting, but it also27controls the level of common costs. It may well allow a generous potential recovery of28common costs, but it is intended to control the level of common costs, and that is exactly the29point that the Tribunal were dealing with in <i>PPC</i> . If I could ask the Tribunal, please, to go30to <i>PPC</i> at Tab 9, at p.24, Mr. Pickford's argument proceeds on the basis that it is unreal that31the Tribunal in <i>PPC</i> was not aware that there was an issue about ensuring that there would32be no over-recovery of common costs. They make the position clear at 82 to 84, that the33search is for a measure which is going to prevent, or seek to prevent, over-recovery of	16	of return back to the cost of capital, but one perhaps might sense a feeling of concern that
19doubt about that. But that simply follows, we say, from the particular regulatory20intervention we took in 2004. What we know is that Ofcom perhaps, as it did in 2008,21should have been stricter.22Sir, I was going to turn to the <i>PPC</i> case and deal with it as quickly as possible. If I could23pick up my skeleton argument at p.85, para.225, and it might also just be worth having the24 <i>PPC</i> case open, which I believe is in Bundle E. The point we make at para.225 is that the25DSAC test is intended to deal with both the structural and the level aspects, so it is not just a26control on the structure of pricing, which is what Mr. Pickford was suggesting, but it also27controls the level of common costs. It may well allow a generous potential recovery of28common costs, but it is intended to control the level of common costs, and that is exactly the29point that the Tribunal were dealing with in <i>PPC</i> . If I could ask the Tribunal, please, to go30to <i>PPC</i> at Tab 9, at p.24, Mr. Pickford's argument proceeds on the basis that it is unreal that31the Tribunal in <i>PPC</i> was not aware that there was an issue about ensuring that there would32be no over-recovery of common costs. They make the position clear at 82 to 84, that the33search is for a measure which is going to prevent, or seek to prevent, over-recovery of	17	there is such a deviation of the rates of return from the cost of capital.
 intervention we took in 2004. What we know is that Ofcom perhaps, as it did in 2008, should have been stricter. Sir, I was going to turn to the <i>PPC</i> case and deal with it as quickly as possible. If I could pick up my skeleton argument at p.85, para.225, and it might also just be worth having the <i>PPC</i> case open, which I believe is in Bundle E. The point we make at para.225 is that the DSAC test is intended to deal with both the structural and the level aspects, so it is not just a control on the structure of pricing, which is what Mr. Pickford was suggesting, but it also controls the level of common costs. It may well allow a generous potential recovery of common costs, but it is intended to control the level of common costs, and that is exactly the point that the Tribunal were dealing with in <i>PPC</i>. If I could ask the Tribunal, please, to go to <i>PPC</i> at Tab 9, at p.24, Mr. Pickford's argument proceeds on the basis that it is unreal that the Tribunal in <i>PPC</i> was not aware that there was an issue about ensuring that there would be no over-recovery of common costs. They make the position clear at 82 to 84, that the 	18	MR. SAINI: I accept, and Mr. Myers accepted, the returns have been substantial. There is no
 should have been stricter. Sir, I was going to turn to the <i>PPC</i> case and deal with it as quickly as possible. If I could pick up my skeleton argument at p.85, para.225, and it might also just be worth having the <i>PPC</i> case open, which I believe is in Bundle E. The point we make at para.225 is that the DSAC test is intended to deal with both the structural and the level aspects, so it is not just a control on the structure of pricing, which is what Mr. Pickford was suggesting, but it also controls the level of common costs. It may well allow a generous potential recovery of common costs, but it is intended to control the level of common costs, and that is exactly the point that the Tribunal were dealing with in <i>PPC</i>. If I could ask the Tribunal, please, to go to <i>PPC</i> at Tab 9, at p.24, Mr. Pickford's argument proceeds on the basis that it is unreal that the Tribunal in <i>PPC</i> was not aware that there was an issue about ensuring that there would be no over-recovery of common costs. They make the position clear at 82 to 84, that the 	19	doubt about that. But that simply follows, we say, from the particular regulatory
Sir, I was going to turn to the <i>PPC</i> case and deal with it as quickly as possible. If I could pick up my skeleton argument at p.85, para.225, and it might also just be worth having the <i>PPC</i> case open, which I believe is in Bundle E. The point we make at para.225 is that the DSAC test is intended to deal with both the structural and the level aspects, so it is not just a control on the structure of pricing, which is what Mr. Pickford was suggesting, but it also controls the level of common costs. It may well allow a generous potential recovery of common costs, but it is intended to control the level of common costs, and that is exactly the point that the Tribunal were dealing with in <i>PPC</i> . If I could ask the Tribunal, please, to go to <i>PPC</i> at Tab 9, at p.24, Mr. Pickford's argument proceeds on the basis that it is unreal that the Tribunal in <i>PPC</i> was not aware that there was an issue about ensuring that there would be no over-recovery of common costs. They make the position clear at 82 to 84, that the search is for a measure which is going to prevent, or seek to prevent, over-recovery of	20	intervention we took in 2004. What we know is that Ofcom perhaps, as it did in 2008,
pick up my skeleton argument at p.85, para.225, and it might also just be worth having the <i>PPC</i> case open, which I believe is in Bundle E. The point we make at para.225 is that the DSAC test is intended to deal with both the structural and the level aspects, so it is not just a control on the structure of pricing, which is what Mr. Pickford was suggesting, but it also controls the level of common costs. It may well allow a generous potential recovery of common costs, but it is intended to control the level of common costs, and that is exactly the point that the Tribunal were dealing with in <i>PPC</i> . If I could ask the Tribunal, please, to go to <i>PPC</i> at Tab 9, at p.24, Mr. Pickford's argument proceeds on the basis that it is unreal that the Tribunal in <i>PPC</i> was not aware that there was an issue about ensuring that there would be no over-recovery of common costs. They make the position clear at 82 to 84, that the search is for a measure which is going to prevent, or seek to prevent, over-recovery of	21	should have been stricter.
PPC case open, which I believe is in Bundle E. The point we make at para.225 is that the DSAC test is intended to deal with both the structural and the level aspects, so it is not just a control on the structure of pricing, which is what Mr. Pickford was suggesting, but it also controls the level of common costs. It may well allow a generous potential recovery of common costs, but it is intended to control the level of common costs, and that is exactly the point that the Tribunal were dealing with in PPC. If I could ask the Tribunal, please, to go to PPC at Tab 9, at p.24, Mr. Pickford's argument proceeds on the basis that it is unreal that the Tribunal in PPC was not aware that there was an issue about ensuring that there would be no over-recovery of common costs. They make the position clear at 82 to 84, that the search is for a measure which is going to prevent, or seek to prevent, over-recovery of	22	Sir, I was going to turn to the PPC case and deal with it as quickly as possible. If I could
DSAC test is intended to deal with both the structural and the level aspects, so it is not just a control on the structure of pricing, which is what Mr. Pickford was suggesting, but it also controls the level of common costs. It may well allow a generous potential recovery of common costs, but it is intended to control the level of common costs, and that is exactly the point that the Tribunal were dealing with in <i>PPC</i> . If I could ask the Tribunal, please, to go to <i>PPC</i> at Tab 9, at p.24, Mr. Pickford's argument proceeds on the basis that it is unreal that the Tribunal in <i>PPC</i> was not aware that there was an issue about ensuring that there would be no over-recovery of common costs. They make the position clear at 82 to 84, that the search is for a measure which is going to prevent, or seek to prevent, over-recovery of	23	pick up my skeleton argument at p.85, para.225, and it might also just be worth having the
26control on the structure of pricing, which is what Mr. Pickford was suggesting, but it also27controls the level of common costs. It may well allow a generous potential recovery of28common costs, but it is intended to control the level of common costs, and that is exactly the29point that the Tribunal were dealing with in <i>PPC</i> . If I could ask the Tribunal, please, to go30to <i>PPC</i> at Tab 9, at p.24, Mr. Pickford's argument proceeds on the basis that it is unreal that31the Tribunal in <i>PPC</i> was not aware that there was an issue about ensuring that there would32be no over-recovery of common costs. They make the position clear at 82 to 84, that the33search is for a measure which is going to prevent, or seek to prevent, over-recovery of	24	<i>PPC</i> case open, which I believe is in Bundle E. The point we make at para.225 is that the
 controls the level of common costs. It may well allow a generous potential recovery of common costs, but it is intended to control the level of common costs, and that is exactly the point that the Tribunal were dealing with in <i>PPC</i>. If I could ask the Tribunal, please, to go to <i>PPC</i> at Tab 9, at p.24, Mr. Pickford's argument proceeds on the basis that it is unreal that the Tribunal in <i>PPC</i> was not aware that there was an issue about ensuring that there would be no over-recovery of common costs. They make the position clear at 82 to 84, that the search is for a measure which is going to prevent, or seek to prevent, over-recovery of 	25	DSAC test is intended to deal with both the structural and the level aspects, so it is not just a
 common costs, but it is intended to control the level of common costs, and that is exactly the point that the Tribunal were dealing with in <i>PPC</i>. If I could ask the Tribunal, please, to go to <i>PPC</i> at Tab 9, at p.24, Mr. Pickford's argument proceeds on the basis that it is unreal that the Tribunal in <i>PPC</i> was not aware that there was an issue about ensuring that there would be no over-recovery of common costs. They make the position clear at 82 to 84, that the search is for a measure which is going to prevent, or seek to prevent, over-recovery of 	26	control on the structure of pricing, which is what Mr. Pickford was suggesting, but it also
 point that the Tribunal were dealing with in <i>PPC</i>. If I could ask the Tribunal, please, to go to <i>PPC</i> at Tab 9, at p.24, Mr. Pickford's argument proceeds on the basis that it is unreal that the Tribunal in <i>PPC</i> was not aware that there was an issue about ensuring that there would be no over-recovery of common costs. They make the position clear at 82 to 84, that the search is for a measure which is going to prevent, or seek to prevent, over-recovery of 	27	controls the level of common costs. It may well allow a generous potential recovery of
 to <i>PPC</i> at Tab 9, at p.24, Mr. Pickford's argument proceeds on the basis that it is unreal that the Tribunal in <i>PPC</i> was not aware that there was an issue about ensuring that there would be no over-recovery of common costs. They make the position clear at 82 to 84, that the search is for a measure which is going to prevent, or seek to prevent, over-recovery of 	28	common costs, but it is intended to control the level of common costs, and that is exactly the
 the Tribunal in <i>PPC</i> was not aware that there was an issue about ensuring that there would be no over-recovery of common costs. They make the position clear at 82 to 84, that the search is for a measure which is going to prevent, or seek to prevent, over-recovery of 	29	point that the Tribunal were dealing with in PPC. If I could ask the Tribunal, please, to go
 be no over-recovery of common costs. They make the position clear at 82 to 84, that the search is for a measure which is going to prevent, or seek to prevent, over-recovery of 	30	to PPC at Tab 9, at p.24, Mr. Pickford's argument proceeds on the basis that it is unreal that
33 search is for a measure which is going to prevent, or seek to prevent, over-recovery of	31	the Tribunal in PPC was not aware that there was an issue about ensuring that there would
	32	be no over-recovery of common costs. They make the position clear at 82 to 84, that the
34 common costs, and they decide ultimately that DSAC does appropriately achieve that.	33	search is for a measure which is going to prevent, or seek to prevent, over-recovery of
	34	common costs, and they decide ultimately that DSAC does appropriately achieve that.

2p.85, please, at 286(2)3THE PRESIDENT: When they reject FAC I have read that paragraph and re-read it it was4not quite clear to me what the argument was, because BT was obviously not arguing for5FAC.6MR. SAINI: No.7THE PRESIDENT: Ofcom was not arguing for FAC.8MR. SAINI: Yes.9THE PRESIDENT: So how did this10MR. SAINI: It arose because11THE PRESIDENT: You were in the case so you can help us with how it came about.12MR. SAINI: It arose in this respect, which is the experts were agreed that there were a range of3different potential ceilings, if I can use a neutral word, and DSAC was one and FAC was18also one. Ofcom had rejected FAC in the course of its Determination because it was simply15to tight. That was the basis upon which those observations were made at 286(2), but it is16fair to say, Sir, no one was positively arguing for FAC or an aggregate FAC in the form that17Mr. Pickford is arguing for now. But they did recognise, and the point was not lost on them,18that FAC could not have been appropriate because it was too tight. It is also the case, and19this is a very important point to bear in mind, that it was suggested by Mr. Pickford in10opening that the PPC case was very special because the only issue in the PPC case was one21service, but you would have seen22THE PRESIDENT: and the others passed the DSAC test.2324MR. SAINI: Yes.25THE PRESIDEN	1	Crucially, however, they reject FAC as an appropriate test. If you could go just ahead, at
4 not quite clear to me what the argument was, because BT was obviously not arguing for 5 FAC. 6 MR. SAINI: No. 7 THE PRESIDENT: Ofcom was not arguing for FAC. 8 MR. SAINI: Yes. 9 THE PRESIDENT: So how did this 10 MR. SAINI: It arose because 11 THE PRESIDENT: You were in the case so you can help us with how it came about. 12 MR. SAINI: It arose in this respect, which is the experts were agreed that there were a range of 13 different potential ceilings, if I can use a neutral word, and DSAC was one and FAC was 14 also one. Ofform had rejected FAC in the course of its Determination because it was simply 15 to tight. That was the basis upon which those observations were made at 286(2), but it is 16 fair to say, Sir, no one was positively arguing for FAC or an aggregate FAC in the form that 17 Mr. Pickford is arguing for now. But they did recognise, and the point was not lost on them, 18 that FAC could not have been appropriate because it was son gestevel by Mr. Pickford in 20 opening that the <i>PPC</i> case was very special because the only issue in the <i>PPC</i> case was one 21 service, but you would have seen 22 THE PRESIDENT: And you make the	2	p.85, please, at 286(2)
5 FAC. 6 MR. SAINI: No. 7 THE PRESIDENT: Ofcom was not arguing for FAC. 8 MR. SAINI: Yes. 9 THE PRESIDENT: So how did this 10 MR. SAINI: It arose in this respect, which is the experts were agreed that there were a range of 11 THE PRESIDENT: You were in the case so you can help us with how it came about. 12 MR. SAINI: It arose in this respect, which is the experts were agreed that there were a range of 13 different potential ceilings, if I can use a neutral word, and DSAC was one and FAC was 14 also one. Ofcom had rejected FAC in the course of its Determination because it was simply 15 to tight. That was the basis upon which those observations were made at 286(2), but it is 16 fair to say, Sir, no one was positively arguing for FAC or an aggregate FAC in the form that 17 Mr. Pickford is arguing for now. But they did recognise, and the point was not lost on them, 18 that FAC could not have been appropriate because it was too tight. It is also the case, and 19 this is a very important point to bear in mind, that it was suggested by Mr. Pickford in 20 opening that the <i>PPC</i> case was very special because the only issue in the <i>PPC</i> case was one 21 service, but you would have seen <td>3</td> <td>THE PRESIDENT: When they reject FAC I have read that paragraph and re-read it it was</td>	3	THE PRESIDENT: When they reject FAC I have read that paragraph and re-read it it was
6 MR. SAINI: No. 7 THE PRESIDENT: Ofcom was not arguing for FAC. 8 MR. SAINI: Yes. 9 THE PRESIDENT: So how did this 10 MR. SAINI: It arose because 11 THE PRESIDENT: You were in the case so you can help us with how it came about. 12 MR. SAINI: It arose in this respect, which is the experts were agreed that there were a range of 13 different potential ceilings, if I can use a neutral word, and DSAC was one and FAC was 14 also one. Ofcom had rejected FAC in the course of its Determination because it was simply 15 to tight. That was the basis upon which those observations were made at 286(2), but it is 16 fair to say, Sir, no one was positively arguing for FAC or an aggregate FAC in the form that 17 Mr. Pickford is arguing for now. But they did recognise, and the point was not lost on them, 18 that FAC could not have been appropriate because it was too tight. It is also the case, and 19 this is a very important point to bear in mind, that it was suggested by Mr. Pickford in 10 opening that the <i>PPC</i> case was very special because the only issue in the <i>PPC</i> case was one 21 sative, but you would have seen 22 THE PRESIDENT: And you make the point that, in fact, the control was on a number	4	not quite clear to me what the argument was, because BT was obviously not arguing for
7THE PRESIDENT: Ofcom was not arguing for FAC.8MR. SAINI: Yes.9THE PRESIDENT: So how did this10MR. SAINI: It arose because11THE PRESIDENT: You were in the case so you can help us with how it came about.12MR. SAINI: It arose in this respect, which is the experts were agreed that there were a range of13different potential ceilings, if I can use a neutral word, and DSAC was one and FAC was14also one. Ofcom had rejected FAC in the course of its Determination because it was simply15too tight. That was the basis upon which those observations were made at 286(2), but it is16fair to say, Sir, no one was positively arguing for FAC or an aggregate FAC in the form that17Mr. Pickford is arguing for now. But they did recognise, and the point was not lost on them,18that FAC could not have been appropriate because it was too tight. It is also the case, and19this is a very important point to bear in mind, that it was suggested by Mr. Pickford in20opening that the <i>PPC</i> case was very special because the only issue in the <i>PPC</i> case was one21service, but you would have seen22THE PRESIDENT: And you make the point that, in fact, the control was on a number of services2324MR, SAINI: Indeed.25THE PRESIDENT: and the others passed the DSAC test.26MR, SAINI: Absolutely.27THE PRESIDENT: and the others passed the DSAC test.28MR, SAINI: Absolutely.29THE PRESIDENT: So it was a DSAC and if it had been a FAC	5	FAC.
8 MR. SAINI: Yes. 9 THE PRESIDENT: So how did this 10 MR. SAINI: It arose because 11 THE PRESIDENT: You were in the case so you can help us with how it came about. 12 MR. SAINI: It arose in this respect, which is the experts were agreed that there were a range of 13 different potential ceilings, if I can use a neutral word, and DSAC was one and FAC was 14 also one. Ofcom had rejected FAC in the course of its Determination because it was simply 15 too tight. That was the basis upon which those observations were made at 286(2), but it is 16 fair to say, Sir, no one was positively arguing for FAC or an aggregate FAC in the form that 17 Mr. Pickford is arguing for now. But they did recognise, and the point was not lost on them, 18 that FAC could not have been appropriate because it was too tight. It is also the case, and 19 this is a very important point to bear in mind, that it was suggested by Mr. Pickford in 20 opening that the <i>PPC</i> case was very special because the only issue in the <i>PPC</i> case was one 21 THE PRESIDENT: And you make the point that, in fact, the control was on a number of services 23 24 MR. SAINI: Indeed. 25 THE PRESIDENT: and the others passed the DSAC test.	6	MR. SAINI: No.
9THE PRESIDENT: So how did this10MR. SAINI: It arose because11THE PRESIDENT: You were in the case so you can help us with how it came about.12MR. SAINI: It arose in this respect, which is the experts were agreed that there were a range of13different potential ceilings, if I can use a neutral word, and DSAC was one and FAC was14also one. Ofcom had rejected FAC in the course of its Determination because it was simply15too tight. That was the basis upon which those observations were made at 286(2), but it is16fair to say, Sir, no one was positively arguing for FAC or an aggregate FAC in the form that17Mr. Pickford is arguing for now. But they did recognise, and the point was not lost on them,18that FAC could not have been appropriate because it was too tight. It is also the case, and19this is a very important point to bear in mind, that it was suggested by Mr. Pickford in20opening that the <i>PPC</i> case was very special because the only issue in the <i>PPC</i> case was one21service, but you would have seen22THE PRESIDENT: And you make the point that, in fact, the control was on a number of services2324MR. SAINI: Indeed.25THE PRESIDENT: and the others passed the DSAC test.26MR. SAINI: Absolutely.27THE PRESIDENT: and the others passed the DSAC test.28MR. SAINI: Absolutely.29THE PRESIDENT: So it was a DSAC and if it had been a FAC test then you would have had to apply it to all of them.31MR. SAINI: You have the poin	7	THE PRESIDENT: Ofcom was not arguing for FAC.
10MR. SAINI: It arose because11THE PRESIDENT: You were in the case so you can help us with how it came about.12MR. SAINI: It arose in this respect, which is the experts were agreed that there were a range of13different potential ceilings, if I can use a neutral word, and DSAC was one and FAC was14also one. Ofcom had rejected FAC in the course of its Determination because it was simply15too tight. That was the basis upon which those observations were made at 286(2), but it is16fair to say, Sir, no one was positively arguing for FAC or an aggregate FAC in the form that17MR. Pickford is arguing for now. But they did recognise, and the point was not lost on them,18that FAC could not have been appropriate because it was too tight. It is also the case, and19this is a very important point to bear in mind, that it was suggested by Mr. Pickford in20opening that the <i>PPC</i> case was very special because the only issue in the <i>PPC</i> case was one21service, but you would have seen22THE PRESIDENT: And you make the point that, in fact, the control was on a number of services2324MR. SAINI: Indeed.25THE PRESIDENT: and for that one, is it not26MR. SAINI: Absolutely.27THE PRESIDENT: So it was a DSAC and if it had been a FAC test then you would have had to30apply it to all of them.31MR. SAINI: You have the point, Sir.32THE PRESIDENT: So the fact that they are only considering the one, but the relevant test would33be a test to apply	8	MR. SAINI: Yes.
11THE PRESIDENT: You were in the case so you can help us with how it came about.12MR. SAINI: It arose in this respect, which is the experts were agreed that there were a range of13different potential ceilings, if I can use a neutral word, and DSAC was one and FAC was14also one. Ofcom had rejected FAC in the course of its Determination because it was simply15too tight. That was the basis upon which those observations were made at 286(2), but it is16fair to say, Sir, no one was positively arguing for FAC or an aggregate FAC in the form that17Mr. Pickford is arguing for now. But they did recognise, and the point was not lost on them,18that FAC could not have been appropriate because it was too tight. It is also the case, and19this is a very important point to bear in mind, that it was suggested by Mr. Pickford in20opening that the <i>PPC</i> case was very special because the only issue in the <i>PPC</i> case was one21service, but you would have seen22THE PRESIDENT: And you make the point that, in fact, the control was on a number of services2324MR. SAINI: Indeed.25THE PRESIDENT: and for that one, is it not26MR. SAINI: Yes.27THE PRESIDENT: and the others passed the DSAC test.28MR. SAINI: Absolutely.29THE PRESIDENT: So it was a DSAC and if it had been a FAC test then you would have had to apply it to all of them.31MR. SAINI: You have the point, Sir.32THE PRESIDENT: So the fact that they are only considering the one, but the relevant test would 	9	THE PRESIDENT: So how did this
12MR. SAINI: It arose in this respect, which is the experts were agreed that there were a range of13different potential ceilings, if I can use a neutral word, and DSAC was one and FAC was14also one. Ofcom had rejected FAC in the course of its Determination because it was simply15too tight. That was the basis upon which those observations were made at 286(2), but it is16fair to say, Sir, no one was positively arguing for FAC or an aggregate FAC in the form that17Mr. Pickford is arguing for now. But they did recognise, and the point was not lost on them,18that FAC could not have been appropriate because it was too tight. It is also the case, and19this is a very important point to bear in mind, that it was suggested by Mr. Pickford in20opening that the <i>PPC</i> case was very special because the only issue in the <i>PPC</i> case was one21service, but you would have seen22THE PRESIDENT: And you make the point that, in fact, the control was on a number of services2324MR. SAINI: Indeed.25THE PRESIDENT: and for that one, is it not26MR. SAINI: Yes.27THE PRESIDENT: and the others passed the DSAC test.28MR. SAINI: Absolutely.29THE PRESIDENT: So it was a DSAC and if it had been a FAC test then you would have had to apply it to all of them.31MR. SAINI: You have the point, Sir.32THE PRESIDENT: So the fact that they are only considering the one, but the relevant test would be a test to apply to all of them.	10	MR. SAINI: It arose because
13different potential ceilings, if I can use a neutral word, and DSAC was one and FAC was14also one. Ofcom had rejected FAC in the course of its Determination because it was simply15too tight. That was the basis upon which those observations were made at 286(2), but it is16fair to say, Sir, no one was positively arguing for FAC or an aggregate FAC in the form that17Mr. Pickford is arguing for now. But they did recognise, and the point was not lost on them,18that FAC could not have been appropriate because it was too tight. It is also the case, and19this is a very important point to bear in mind, that it was suggested by Mr. Pickford in20opening that the <i>PPC</i> case was very special because the only issue in the <i>PPC</i> case was one21service, but you would have seen22THE PRESIDENT: And you make the point that, in fact, the control was on a number of services2324MR. SAINI: Indeed.25THE PRESIDENT: - and for that one, is it not26MR. SAINI: Yes.27THE PRESIDENT: and the others passed the DSAC test.28MR. SAINI: Absolutely.29THE PRESIDENT: So it was a DSAC and if it had been a FAC test then you would have had to apply it to all of them.31MR. SAINI: You have the point, Sir.32THE PRESIDENT: So the fact that they are only considering the one, but the relevant test would be a test to apply to all of them.	11	THE PRESIDENT: You were in the case so you can help us with how it came about.
14also one. Ofcom had rejected FAC in the course of its Determination because it was simply15too tight. That was the basis upon which those observations were made at 286(2), but it is16fair to say, Sir, no one was positively arguing for FAC or an aggregate FAC in the form that17Mr. Pickford is arguing for now. But they did recognise, and the point was not lost on them,18that FAC could not have been appropriate because it was too tight. It is also the case, and19this is a very important point to bear in mind, that it was suggested by Mr. Pickford in20opening that the <i>PPC</i> case was very special because the only issue in the <i>PPC</i> case was one21service, but you would have seen22THE PRESIDENT: And you make the point that, in fact, the control was on a number of services2324MR. SAINI: Indeed.25THE PRESIDENT: and for that one, is it not26MR. SAINI: Yes.27THE PRESIDENT: and the others passed the DSAC test.28MR. SAINI: Absolutely.29THE PRESIDENT: So it was a DSAC and if it had been a FAC test then you would have had to30apply it to all of them.31MR. SAINI: You have the point, Sir.32THE PRESIDENT: So the fact that they are only considering the one, but the relevant test would33be a test to apply to all of them.	12	MR. SAINI: It arose in this respect, which is the experts were agreed that there were a range of
 too tight. That was the basis upon which those observations were made at 286(2), but it is fair to say, Sir, no one was positively arguing for FAC or an aggregate FAC in the form that Mr. Pickford is arguing for now. But they did recognise, and the point was not lost on them, that FAC could not have been appropriate because it was too tight. It is also the case, and this is a very important point to bear in mind, that it was suggested by Mr. Pickford in opening that the <i>PPC</i> case was very special because the only issue in the <i>PPC</i> case was one service, but you would have seen THE PRESIDENT: And you make the point that, in fact, the control was on a number of services MR. SAINI: Indeed. THE PRESIDENT: and for that one, is it not MR. SAINI: Yes. THE PRESIDENT: and the others passed the DSAC test. MR. SAINI: Absolutely. THE PRESIDENT: So it was a DSAC and if it had been a FAC test then you would have had to apply it to all of them. MR. SAINI: You have the point, Sir. THE PRESIDENT: So the fact that they are only considering the one, but the relevant test would be a test to apply to all of them. 	13	different potential ceilings, if I can use a neutral word, and DSAC was one and FAC was
16fair to say, Sir, no one was positively arguing for FAC or an aggregate FAC in the form that17Mr. Pickford is arguing for now. But they did recognise, and the point was not lost on them,18that FAC could not have been appropriate because it was too tight. It is also the case, and19this is a very important point to bear in mind, that it was suggested by Mr. Pickford in20opening that the PPC case was very special because the only issue in the PPC case was one21service, but you would have seen22THE PRESIDENT: And you make the point that, in fact, the control was on a number of services2324MR. SAINI: Indeed.25THE PRESIDENT: and for that one, is it not26MR. SAINI: Yes.27THE PRESIDENT: and the others passed the DSAC test.28MR. SAINI: Absolutely.29THE PRESIDENT: So it was a DSAC and if it had been a FAC test then you would have had to30apply it to all of them.31MR. SAINI: You have the point, Sir.32THE PRESIDENT: So the fact that they are only considering the one, but the relevant test would33be a test to apply to all of them.	14	also one. Ofcom had rejected FAC in the course of its Determination because it was simply
 Mr. Pickford is arguing for now. But they did recognise, and the point was not lost on them, that FAC could not have been appropriate because it was too tight. It is also the case, and this is a very important point to bear in mind, that it was suggested by Mr. Pickford in opening that the <i>PPC</i> case was very special because the only issue in the <i>PPC</i> case was one service, but you would have seen THE PRESIDENT: And you make the point that, in fact, the control was on a number of services MR. SAINI: Indeed. THE PRESIDENT: and for that one, is it not MR. SAINI: Yes. THE PRESIDENT: and the others passed the DSAC test. MR. SAINI: Absolutely. THE PRESIDENT: So it was a DSAC and if it had been a FAC test then you would have had to apply it to all of them. MR. SAINI: You have the point, Sir. THE PRESIDENT: So the fact that they are only considering the one, but the relevant test would be a test to apply to all of them. 	15	too tight. That was the basis upon which those observations were made at 286(2), but it is
 that FAC could not have been appropriate because it was too tight. It is also the case, and this is a very important point to bear in mind, that it was suggested by Mr. Pickford in opening that the <i>PPC</i> case was very special because the only issue in the <i>PPC</i> case was one service, but you would have seen THE PRESIDENT: And you make the point that, in fact, the control was on a number of services MR. SAINI: Indeed. THE PRESIDENT: and for that one, is it not MR. SAINI: Yes. THE PRESIDENT: and the others passed the DSAC test. MR. SAINI: Absolutely. THE PRESIDENT: So it was a DSAC and if it had been a FAC test then you would have had to apply it to all of them. MR. SAINI: You have the point, Sir. THE PRESIDENT: So the fact that they are only considering the one, but the relevant test would be a test to apply to all of them. 	16	fair to say, Sir, no one was positively arguing for FAC or an aggregate FAC in the form that
 this is a very important point to bear in mind, that it was suggested by Mr. Pickford in opening that the <i>PPC</i> case was very special because the only issue in the <i>PPC</i> case was one service, but you would have seen THE PRESIDENT: And you make the point that, in fact, the control was on a number of services MR. SAINI: Indeed. THE PRESIDENT: and for that one, is it not MR. SAINI: Yes. THE PRESIDENT: and the others passed the DSAC test. MR. SAINI: Absolutely. THE PRESIDENT: So it was a DSAC and if it had been a FAC test then you would have had to apply it to all of them. MR. SAINI: You have the point, Sir. THE PRESIDENT: So the fact that they are only considering the one, but the relevant test would be a test to apply to all of them. 	17	Mr. Pickford is arguing for now. But they did recognise, and the point was not lost on them,
 opening that the <i>PPC</i> case was very special because the only issue in the <i>PPC</i> case was one service, but you would have seen THE PRESIDENT: And you make the point that, in fact, the control was on a number of services MR. SAINI: Indeed. THE PRESIDENT: and for that one, is it not MR. SAINI: Yes. THE PRESIDENT: and the others passed the DSAC test. MR. SAINI: Absolutely. THE PRESIDENT: So it was a DSAC and if it had been a FAC test then you would have had to apply it to all of them. MR. SAINI: You have the point, Sir. THE PRESIDENT: So the fact that they are only considering the one, but the relevant test would be a test to apply to all of them. 	18	that FAC could not have been appropriate because it was too tight. It is also the case, and
 service, but you would have seen THE PRESIDENT: And you make the point that, in fact, the control was on a number of services MR. SAINI: Indeed. THE PRESIDENT: and for that one, is it not MR. SAINI: Yes. THE PRESIDENT: and the others passed the DSAC test. MR. SAINI: Absolutely. THE PRESIDENT: So it was a DSAC and if it had been a FAC test then you would have had to apply it to all of them. MR. SAINI: You have the point, Sir. THE PRESIDENT: So the fact that they are only considering the one, but the relevant test would be a test to apply to all of them. 	19	this is a very important point to bear in mind, that it was suggested by Mr. Pickford in
 THE PRESIDENT: And you make the point that, in fact, the control was on a number of services MR. SAINI: Indeed. THE PRESIDENT: and for that one, is it not MR. SAINI: Yes. THE PRESIDENT: and the others passed the DSAC test. MR. SAINI: Absolutely. THE PRESIDENT: So it was a DSAC and if it had been a FAC test then you would have had to apply it to all of them. MR. SAINI: You have the point, Sir. THE PRESIDENT: So the fact that they are only considering the one, but the relevant test would be a test to apply to all of them. 	20	opening that the PPC case was very special because the only issue in the PPC case was one
 MR. SAINI: Indeed. THE PRESIDENT: and for that one, is it not MR. SAINI: Yes. THE PRESIDENT: and the others passed the DSAC test. MR. SAINI: Absolutely. THE PRESIDENT: So it was a DSAC and if it had been a FAC test then you would have had to apply it to all of them. MR. SAINI: You have the point, Sir. THE PRESIDENT: So the fact that they are only considering the one, but the relevant test would be a test to apply to all of them. 	21	service, but you would have seen
 MR. SAINI: Indeed. THE PRESIDENT: and for that one, is it not MR. SAINI: Yes. THE PRESIDENT: and the others passed the DSAC test. MR. SAINI: Absolutely. THE PRESIDENT: So it was a DSAC and if it had been a FAC test then you would have had to apply it to all of them. MR. SAINI: You have the point, Sir. THE PRESIDENT: So the fact that they are only considering the one, but the relevant test would be a test to apply to all of them. 	22	THE PRESIDENT: And you make the point that, in fact, the control was on a number of services
 THE PRESIDENT: and for that one, is it not MR. SAINI: Yes. THE PRESIDENT: and the others passed the DSAC test. MR. SAINI: Absolutely. THE PRESIDENT: So it was a DSAC and if it had been a FAC test then you would have had to apply it to all of them. MR. SAINI: You have the point, Sir. THE PRESIDENT: So the fact that they are only considering the one, but the relevant test would be a test to apply to all of them. 	23	
 MR. SAINI: Yes. THE PRESIDENT: and the others passed the DSAC test. MR. SAINI: Absolutely. THE PRESIDENT: So it was a DSAC and if it had been a FAC test then you would have had to apply it to all of them. MR. SAINI: You have the point, Sir. THE PRESIDENT: So the fact that they are only considering the one, but the relevant test would be a test to apply to all of them. 	24	MR. SAINI: Indeed.
 THE PRESIDENT: and the others passed the DSAC test. MR. SAINI: Absolutely. THE PRESIDENT: So it was a DSAC and if it had been a FAC test then you would have had to apply it to all of them. MR. SAINI: You have the point, Sir. THE PRESIDENT: So the fact that they are only considering the one, but the relevant test would be a test to apply to all of them. 	25	THE PRESIDENT: and for that one, is it not
 MR. SAINI: Absolutely. THE PRESIDENT: So it was a DSAC and if it had been a FAC test then you would have had to apply it to all of them. MR. SAINI: You have the point, Sir. THE PRESIDENT: So the fact that they are only considering the one, but the relevant test would be a test to apply to all of them. 	26	MR. SAINI: Yes.
 THE PRESIDENT: So it was a DSAC and if it had been a FAC test then you would have had to apply it to all of them. MR. SAINI: You have the point, Sir. THE PRESIDENT: So the fact that they are only considering the one, but the relevant test would be a test to apply to all of them. 	27	THE PRESIDENT: and the others passed the DSAC test.
 30 apply it to all of them. 31 MR. SAINI: You have the point, Sir. 32 THE PRESIDENT: So the fact that they are only considering the one, but the relevant test would 33 be a test to apply to all of them. 	28	MR. SAINI: Absolutely.
 31 MR. SAINI: You have the point, Sir. 32 THE PRESIDENT: So the fact that they are only considering the one, but the relevant test would 33 be a test to apply to all of them. 	29	THE PRESIDENT: So it was a DSAC and if it had been a FAC test then you would have had to
 32 THE PRESIDENT: So the fact that they are only considering the one, but the relevant test would 33 be a test to apply to all of them. 	30	apply it to all of them.
be a test to apply to all of them.	31	MR. SAINI: You have the point, Sir.
	32	THE PRESIDENT: So the fact that they are only considering the one, but the relevant test would
34 MR. SAINI: Yes. So there are a number of services in issue which shared common costs, very	33	
	34	MR. SAINI: Yes. So there are a number of services in issue which shared common costs, very

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

similar to the present case. If I can deal finally with the ----

THE PRESIDENT: Was the point made, you say it was raised by the experts, that using DSAC, going back to what they considered the Tribunal to have asked at para.83, did have the potential for multiple recovery of common costs?

MR. SAINI: There is no doubt, because it follows as a matter of mathematical logic, that everyone was aware that DSAC will allow you -- if everything is priced at DSAC it will allow you over-recovery of common costs, but what Ofcom was saying there, and saying here as well, in response to a complaint from BT that this was a very tough standard, that in fact it is very generous because it gives you so much headroom. But it was not lost on anybody that it was generous in that respect and it may be, Sir, and I say this before turning to the RAV adjustment, that in a future cost orientation review, which we know a cost orientation review is being conducted at the moment, that the industry may say that this DSAC test, which hitherto has been adopted by Ofcom, is too generous to a company such as BT with SMP. That could happen. But the right way to deal with that is in the course of a consultation process rather than this Tribunal legislating on the hoof, as it were, without meaning any disrespect, and deciding whether, going back to 2004, cost orientation should be measured according to an aggregate FAC standard.

Given the time, I am only going to say one word before going to the RAV adjustment in relation to efficiencies, and I am going to say it in a sentence, which is that -- it may be slightly more than a sentence -- there has been an active argument between Dr. Maldoom, Dr. Houpis and Mr. Myers as to whether or not DSAC or FAC promotes one or other of the efficiencies more or less. So Mr. Myers and Dr. Maldoom have argued that the DSAC test may promote dynamic efficiency but perhaps at the cost of static efficiency. Dr. Houpis takes a different view but again we submit it is not appropriate for the Tribunal, when deciding which is the appropriate cost measure, to undertake the kind of economic analysis that the experts have been engaged in because again that is a matter for a future looking cost orientation review. There are, and I think ultimately Dr. Houpis accepted this, not from me but in response to a direct question from the President, that there are legitimate different views amongst expert economists as to whether one or other measure might promote dynamic efficiency at the cost of static efficiency or the other way round. I have gone over my time but I am just going, in 4 minutes, try and deal with the RAV adjustment by referring to my skeleton argument at p.91. The issue is relatively straightforward here, Sir, and it comes back to two issues. One is a policy matter and, secondly, the RFS. Paragraph 239, p.91. It is common ground that Ofcom has not required,

2the complaints which are before this Tribunal in the appeal. Ofcom has decided for the3future (see para.244, p.92) to apply a RAV adjustment to Ethernet services on 1st October42012. Prior to that date it never indicated that it would apply a RAV adjustment but, having5actively considered the matter, it would not be consistent with appropriate regulatory6practice for Ofcom now, nor indeed the Tribunal, to apply such a RAV adjustment. It7would literally be moving the goalposts.8THE PRESIDENT: Not literally!9MR. SAINI: Perhaps not literally! That is all I have to say about that, Sir, and I am sorry I have10slightly gone over my time, but I started slightly late.11THE PRESIDENT: We did interrupt you quite a bit. Thank you very much, Mr. Saini.12MR. THOMPSON: Yes, it will be a double act. What we were proposing, since we basically14have a two hour slot and a one hour slot, is that I will deal with grounds 1, 2, 5 and 6, and15Mr. Read will deal with grounds 3, 4 and interest. Given that the Tribunal has the FAC/16DSAC issue in mind, BT was not really proposing to say anything about it, but since the17matter is fresh in everyone's mind can I just say a few short things about that. First of all,18the Tribunal may remember referring to our letter in starting this, and one issue we raised in19the letter was that paras.157 to 176 of Sky's closing appeared to us to be new and not20correspond to anything that was pleaded. So we do have a general concern, and in21particular the document that you, Sir, put to Mr. Saini tha	1	as a matter of policy, a RAV adjustment to BT's accounts during the period which covers
42012. Prior to that date it never indicated that it would apply a RAV adjustment but, having actively considered the matter, it would not be consistent with appropriate regulatory practice for Ofcom now, nor indeed the Tribunal, to apply such a RAV adjustment. It would literally be moving the goalposts.8THE PRESIDENT: Not literally! MR. SAINI: Perhaps not literally! That is all I have to say about that, Sir, and I am sorry I have slightly gone over my time, but I started slightly late.11THE PRESIDENT: We did interrupt you quite a bit. Thank you very much, Mr. Saini. Mr. Thompson, will this be a double act again or indeed a trio?13MR. THOMPSON: Yes, it will be a double act. What we were proposing, since we basically have a two hour slot and a one hour slot, is that I will deal with grounds 1, 2, 5 and 6, and Mr. Read will deal with grounds 3, 4 and interest. Given that the Tribunal has the FAC/ DSAC issue in mind, BT was not really proposing to say anything about it, but since the matter is fresh in everyone's mind can I just say a few short things about that. First of all, the letter was that paras.157 to 176 of Sky's closing appeared to us to be new and not correspond to anything that was pleaded. So we do have a general concern, and in particular the document that you, Sir, put to Mr. Saini that that was not a document we think was put to any of the BT witnesses. I think it was only put in just before Mr. Myers gave his evidence. So we feel we do have a procedural concern about how this issue has arisen, so I would just like to make some short points and give you some references.25First of all, we do make a point at paras.567 to 570 of our closing that many of these issues were fully addressed in <i>PPC</i> and clear conclusions were reached.26Would just like to make some short points and	2	the complaints which are before this Tribunal in the appeal. Of com has decided for the
 actively considered the matter, it would not be consistent with appropriate regulatory practice for Ofcom now, nor indeed the Tribunal, to apply such a RAV adjustment. It would literally be moving the goalposts. THE PRESIDENT: Not literally! MR. SAINI: Perhaps not literally! That is all I have to say about that, Sir, and I am sorry I have slightly gone over my time, but I started slightly late. THE PRESIDENT: We did interrupt you quite a bit. Thank you very much, Mr. Saini. Mr. Thompson, will this be a double act again or indeed a trio? MR. THOMPSON: Yes, it will be a double act. What we were proposing, since we basically have a two hour slot and a one hour slot, is that I will deal with grounds 1, 2, 5 and 6, and Mr. Read will deal with grounds 3, 4 and interest. Given that the Tribunal has the FAC/ DSAC issue in mind, BT was not really proposing to say anything about it, but since the matter is fresh in everyone's mind can I just say a few short things about that. First of all, the letter was that paras.157 to 176 of Sky's closing appeared to us to be new and not correspond to anything that was pleaded. So we do have a general concern, and in particular the document that you, Sir, put to Mr. Saini that that was not a document we think was put to any of the BT witnesses. I think it was only put in just before Mr. Myers gave his evidence. So we feel we do have a procedural concern about how this issue has arisen, so I would just like to make some short points and give you some references. First of all, we do make a point at paras.567 to 570 of our closing that many of these issues were fully addressed in <i>PPC</i> and clear conclusions were reached. Then on the points of substance, first of all, the relationship between FAC and a charge 	3	future (see para.244, p.92) to apply a RAV adjustment to Ethernet services on 1 st October
 practice for Ofcom now, nor indeed the Tribunal, to apply such a RAV adjustment. It would literally be moving the goalposts. THE PRESIDENT: Not literally! MR. SAINI: Perhaps not literally! That is all I have to say about that, Sir, and I am sorry I have slightly gone over my time, but I started slightly late. THE PRESIDENT: We did interrupt you quite a bit. Thank you very much, Mr. Saini. Mr. Thompson, will this be a double act again or indeed a trio? MR. THOMPSON: Yes, it will be a double act. What we were proposing, since we basically have a two hour slot and a one hour slot, is that I will deal with grounds 1, 2, 5 and 6, and Mr. Read will deal with grounds 3, 4 and interest. Given that the Tribunal has the FAC/ DSAC issue in mind, BT was not really proposing to say anything about it, but since the matter is fresh in everyone's mind can I just say a few short things about that. First of all, the letter was that paras.157 to 176 of Sky's closing appeared to us to be new and not correspond to anything that was pleaded. So we do have a general concern, and in particular the document that you, Sir, put to Mr. Saini that that was not a document we think was put to any of the BT witnesses. I think it was only put in just before Mr. Myers gave his evidence. So we feel we do have a procedural concern about how this issue has arisen, so I would just like to make some short points and give you some references. First of all, we do make a point at paras.567 to 570 of our closing that many of these issues were fully addressed in <i>PPC</i> and clear conclusions were reached. Then on the points of substance, first of all, the relationship between FAC and a charge 	4	2012. Prior to that date it never indicated that it would apply a RAV adjustment but, having
 would literally be moving the goalposts. THE PRESIDENT: Not literally! MR. SAINI: Perhaps not literally! That is all I have to say about that, Sir, and I am sorry I have slightly gone over my time, but I started slightly late. THE PRESIDENT: We did interrupt you quite a bit. Thank you very much, Mr. Saini. Mr. Thompson, will this be a double act again or indeed a trio? MR. THOMPSON: Yes, it will be a double act. What we were proposing, since we basically have a two hour slot and a one hour slot, is that I will deal with grounds 1, 2, 5 and 6, and Mr. Read will deal with grounds 3, 4 and interest. Given that the Tribunal has the FAC/ DSAC issue in mind, BT was not really proposing to say anything about it, but since the matter is fresh in everyone's mind can I just say a few short things about that. First of all, the Tribunal may remember referring to our letter in starting this, and one issue we raised in the letter was that paras.157 to 176 of Sky's closing appeared to us to be new and not correspond to anything that was pleaded. So we do have a general concern, and in particular the document that you, Sir, put to Mr. Saini that that was not a document we think was put to any of the BT witnesses. I think it was only put in just before Mr. Myers gave his evidence. So we feel we do have a procedural concern about how this issue has arisen, so I would just like to make some short points and give you some references. First of all, we do make a point at paras.567 to 570 of our closing that many of these issues were fully addressed in <i>PPC</i> and clear conclusions were reached. Then on the points of substance, first of all, the relationship between FAC and a charge 	5	actively considered the matter, it would not be consistent with appropriate regulatory
 THE PRESIDENT: Not literally! MR. SAINI: Perhaps not literally! That is all I have to say about that, Sir, and I am sorry I have slightly gone over my time, but I started slightly late. THE PRESIDENT: We did interrupt you quite a bit. Thank you very much, Mr. Saini. Mr. Thompson, will this be a double act again or indeed a trio? MR. THOMPSON: Yes, it will be a double act. What we were proposing, since we basically have a two hour slot and a one hour slot, is that I will deal with grounds 1, 2, 5 and 6, and Mr. Read will deal with grounds 3, 4 and interest. Given that the Tribunal has the FAC/ DSAC issue in mind, BT was not really proposing to say anything about it, but since the matter is fresh in everyone's mind can I just say a few short things about that. First of all, the Tribunal may remember referring to our letter in starting this, and one issue we raised in the letter was that paras.157 to 176 of Sky's closing appeared to us to be new and not correspond to anything that was pleaded. So we do have a general concern, and in particular the document that you, Sir, put to Mr. Saini that that was not a document we think was put to any of the BT witnesses. I think it was only put in just before Mr. Myers gave his evidence. So we feel we do have a procedural concern about how this issue has arisen, so I would just like to make some short points and give you some references. First of all, we do make a point at paras.567 to 570 of our closing that many of these issues were fully addressed in <i>PPC</i> and clear conclusions were reached. Then on the points of substance, first of all, the relationship between FAC and a charge 	6	practice for Ofcom now, nor indeed the Tribunal, to apply such a RAV adjustment. It
 MR. SAINI: Perhaps not literally! That is all I have to say about that, Sir, and I am sorry I have slightly gone over my time, but I started slightly late. THE PRESIDENT: We did interrupt you quite a bit. Thank you very much, Mr. Saini. Mr. Thompson, will this be a double act again or indeed a trio? MR. THOMPSON: Yes, it will be a double act. What we were proposing, since we basically have a two hour slot and a one hour slot, is that I will deal with grounds 1, 2, 5 and 6, and Mr. Read will deal with grounds 3, 4 and interest. Given that the Tribunal has the FAC/ DSAC issue in mind, BT was not really proposing to say anything about it, but since the matter is fresh in everyone's mind can I just say a few short things about that. First of all, the Tribunal may remember referring to our letter in starting this, and one issue we raised in the letter was that paras.157 to 176 of Sky's closing appeared to us to be new and not correspond to anything that was pleaded. So we do have a general concern, and in particular the document that you, Sir, put to Mr. Saini that that was not a document we think was put to any of the BT witnesses. I think it was only put in just before Mr. Myers gave his evidence. So we feel we do have a procedural concern about how this issue has arisen, so I would just like to make some short points and give you some references. First of all, we do make a point at paras.567 to 570 of our closing that many of these issues were fully addressed in <i>PPC</i> and clear conclusions were reached. The on the points of substance, first of all, the relationship between FAC and a charge 	7	would literally be moving the goalposts.
10slightly gone over my time, but I started slightly late.11THE PRESIDENT: We did interrupt you quite a bit. Thank you very much, Mr. Saini.12Mr. Thompson, will this be a double act again or indeed a trio?13MR. THOMPSON: Yes, it will be a double act. What we were proposing, since we basically14have a two hour slot and a one hour slot, is that I will deal with grounds 1, 2, 5 and 6, and15Mr. Read will deal with grounds 3, 4 and interest. Given that the Tribunal has the FAC/16DSAC issue in mind, BT was not really proposing to say anything about it, but since the17matter is fresh in everyone's mind can I just say a few short things about that. First of all,18the Tribunal may remember referring to our letter in starting this, and one issue we raised in19the letter was that paras.157 to 176 of Sky's closing appeared to us to be new and not20correspond to anything that was pleaded. So we do have a general concern, and in21particular the document that you, Sir, put to Mr. Saini that that was not a document we think22was put to any of the BT witnesses. I think it was only put in just before Mr. Myers gave23his evidence. So we feel we do have a procedural concern about how this issue has arisen,24so I would just like to make some short points and give you some references.25First of all, we do make a point at paras.567 to 570 of our closing that many of these issues26were fully addressed in <i>PPC</i> and clear conclusions were reached.27Then on the points of substance, first of all, the relationship between FAC and a charge	8	THE PRESIDENT: Not literally!
 THE PRESIDENT: We did interrupt you quite a bit. Thank you very much, Mr. Saini. Mr. Thompson, will this be a double act again or indeed a trio? MR. THOMPSON: Yes, it will be a double act. What we were proposing, since we basically have a two hour slot and a one hour slot, is that I will deal with grounds 1, 2, 5 and 6, and Mr. Read will deal with grounds 3, 4 and interest. Given that the Tribunal has the FAC/ DSAC issue in mind, BT was not really proposing to say anything about it, but since the matter is fresh in everyone's mind can I just say a few short things about that. First of all, the Tribunal may remember referring to our letter in starting this, and one issue we raised in the letter was that paras.157 to 176 of Sky's closing appeared to us to be new and not correspond to anything that was pleaded. So we do have a general concern, and in particular the document that you, Sir, put to Mr. Saini that that was not a document we think was put to any of the BT witnesses. I think it was only put in just before Mr. Myers gave his evidence. So we feel we do have a procedural concern about how this issue has arisen, so I would just like to make some short points and give you some references. First of all, we do make a point at paras.567 to 570 of our closing that many of these issues were fully addressed in <i>PPC</i> and clear conclusions were reached. Then on the points of substance, first of all, the relationship between FAC and a charge 	9	MR. SAINI: Perhaps not literally! That is all I have to say about that, Sir, and I am sorry I have
 Mr. Thompson, will this be a double act again or indeed a trio? MR. THOMPSON: Yes, it will be a double act. What we were proposing, since we basically have a two hour slot and a one hour slot, is that I will deal with grounds 1, 2, 5 and 6, and Mr. Read will deal with grounds 3, 4 and interest. Given that the Tribunal has the FAC/ DSAC issue in mind, BT was not really proposing to say anything about it, but since the matter is fresh in everyone's mind can I just say a few short things about that. First of all, the Tribunal may remember referring to our letter in starting this, and one issue we raised in the letter was that paras.157 to 176 of Sky's closing appeared to us to be new and not correspond to anything that was pleaded. So we do have a general concern, and in particular the document that you, Sir, put to Mr. Saini that that was not a document we think was put to any of the BT witnesses. I think it was only put in just before Mr. Myers gave his evidence. So we feel we do have a procedural concern about how this issue has arisen, so I would just like to make some short points and give you some references. First of all, we do make a point at paras.567 to 570 of our closing that many of these issues were fully addressed in <i>PPC</i> and clear conclusions were reached. Then on the points of substance, first of all, the relationship between FAC and a charge 	10	slightly gone over my time, but I started slightly late.
 MR. THOMPSON: Yes, it will be a double act. What we were proposing, since we basically have a two hour slot and a one hour slot, is that I will deal with grounds 1, 2, 5 and 6, and Mr. Read will deal with grounds 3, 4 and interest. Given that the Tribunal has the FAC/ DSAC issue in mind, BT was not really proposing to say anything about it, but since the matter is fresh in everyone's mind can I just say a few short things about that. First of all, the Tribunal may remember referring to our letter in starting this, and one issue we raised in the Iter was that paras.157 to 176 of Sky's closing appeared to us to be new and not correspond to anything that was pleaded. So we do have a general concern, and in particular the document that you, Sir, put to Mr. Saini that that was not a document we think was put to any of the BT witnesses. I think it was only put in just before Mr. Myers gave his evidence. So we feel we do have a procedural concern about how this issue has arisen, so I would just like to make some short points and give you some references. First of all, we do make a point at paras.567 to 570 of our closing that many of these issues were fully addressed in <i>PPC</i> and clear conclusions were reached. Then on the points of substance, first of all, the relationship between FAC and a charge 	11	THE PRESIDENT: We did interrupt you quite a bit. Thank you very much, Mr. Saini.
 have a two hour slot and a one hour slot, is that I will deal with grounds 1, 2, 5 and 6, and Mr. Read will deal with grounds 3, 4 and interest. Given that the Tribunal has the FAC/ DSAC issue in mind, BT was not really proposing to say anything about it, but since the matter is fresh in everyone's mind can I just say a few short things about that. First of all, the Tribunal may remember referring to our letter in starting this, and one issue we raised in the letter was that paras.157 to 176 of Sky's closing appeared to us to be new and not correspond to anything that was pleaded. So we do have a general concern, and in particular the document that you, Sir, put to Mr. Saini that that was not a document we think was put to any of the BT witnesses. I think it was only put in just before Mr. Myers gave his evidence. So we feel we do have a procedural concern about how this issue has arisen, so I would just like to make some short points and give you some references. First of all, we do make a point at paras.567 to 570 of our closing that many of these issues were fully addressed in <i>PPC</i> and clear conclusions were reached. Then on the points of substance, first of all, the relationship between FAC and a charge 	12	Mr. Thompson, will this be a double act again or indeed a trio?
 Mr. Read will deal with grounds 3, 4 and interest. Given that the Tribunal has the FAC/ DSAC issue in mind, BT was not really proposing to say anything about it, but since the matter is fresh in everyone's mind can I just say a few short things about that. First of all, the Tribunal may remember referring to our letter in starting this, and one issue we raised in the letter was that paras.157 to 176 of Sky's closing appeared to us to be new and not correspond to anything that was pleaded. So we do have a general concern, and in particular the document that you, Sir, put to Mr. Saini that that was not a document we think was put to any of the BT witnesses. I think it was only put in just before Mr. Myers gave his evidence. So we feel we do have a procedural concern about how this issue has arisen, so I would just like to make some short points and give you some references. First of all, we do make a point at paras.567 to 570 of our closing that many of these issues were fully addressed in <i>PPC</i> and clear conclusions were reached. Then on the points of substance, first of all, the relationship between FAC and a charge 	13	MR. THOMPSON: Yes, it will be a double act. What we were proposing, since we basically
16DSAC issue in mind, BT was not really proposing to say anything about it, but since the17matter is fresh in everyone's mind can I just say a few short things about that. First of all,18the Tribunal may remember referring to our letter in starting this, and one issue we raised in19the letter was that paras.157 to 176 of Sky's closing appeared to us to be new and not20correspond to anything that was pleaded. So we do have a general concern, and in21particular the document that you, Sir, put to Mr. Saini that that was not a document we think22was put to any of the BT witnesses. I think it was only put in just before Mr. Myers gave23his evidence. So we feel we do have a procedural concern about how this issue has arisen,24so I would just like to make some short points and give you some references.25First of all, we do make a point at paras.567 to 570 of our closing that many of these issues26were fully addressed in <i>PPC</i> and clear conclusions were reached.27Then on the points of substance, first of all, the relationship between FAC and a charge	14	have a two hour slot and a one hour slot, is that I will deal with grounds 1, 2, 5 and 6, and
 matter is fresh in everyone's mind can I just say a few short things about that. First of all, the Tribunal may remember referring to our letter in starting this, and one issue we raised in the letter was that paras.157 to 176 of Sky's closing appeared to us to be new and not correspond to anything that was pleaded. So we do have a general concern, and in particular the document that you, Sir, put to Mr. Saini that that was not a document we think was put to any of the BT witnesses. I think it was only put in just before Mr. Myers gave his evidence. So we feel we do have a procedural concern about how this issue has arisen, so I would just like to make some short points and give you some references. First of all, we do make a point at paras.567 to 570 of our closing that many of these issues were fully addressed in <i>PPC</i> and clear conclusions were reached. Then on the points of substance, first of all, the relationship between FAC and a charge 	15	Mr. Read will deal with grounds 3, 4 and interest. Given that the Tribunal has the FAC/
 the Tribunal may remember referring to our letter in starting this, and one issue we raised in the letter was that paras.157 to 176 of Sky's closing appeared to us to be new and not correspond to anything that was pleaded. So we do have a general concern, and in particular the document that you, Sir, put to Mr. Saini that that was not a document we think was put to any of the BT witnesses. I think it was only put in just before Mr. Myers gave his evidence. So we feel we do have a procedural concern about how this issue has arisen, so I would just like to make some short points and give you some references. First of all, we do make a point at paras.567 to 570 of our closing that many of these issues were fully addressed in <i>PPC</i> and clear conclusions were reached. Then on the points of substance, first of all, the relationship between FAC and a charge 	16	DSAC issue in mind, BT was not really proposing to say anything about it, but since the
19the letter was that paras.157 to 176 of Sky's closing appeared to us to be new and not20correspond to anything that was pleaded. So we do have a general concern, and in21particular the document that you, Sir, put to Mr. Saini that that was not a document we think22was put to any of the BT witnesses. I think it was only put in just before Mr. Myers gave23his evidence. So we feel we do have a procedural concern about how this issue has arisen,24so I would just like to make some short points and give you some references.25First of all, we do make a point at paras.567 to 570 of our closing that many of these issues26were fully addressed in <i>PPC</i> and clear conclusions were reached.27Then on the points of substance, first of all, the relationship between FAC and a charge	17	matter is fresh in everyone's mind can I just say a few short things about that. First of all,
 correspond to anything that was pleaded. So we do have a general concern, and in particular the document that you, Sir, put to Mr. Saini that that was not a document we think was put to any of the BT witnesses. I think it was only put in just before Mr. Myers gave his evidence. So we feel we do have a procedural concern about how this issue has arisen, so I would just like to make some short points and give you some references. First of all, we do make a point at paras.567 to 570 of our closing that many of these issues were fully addressed in <i>PPC</i> and clear conclusions were reached. Then on the points of substance, first of all, the relationship between FAC and a charge 	18	the Tribunal may remember referring to our letter in starting this, and one issue we raised in
 particular the document that you, Sir, put to Mr. Saini that that was not a document we think was put to any of the BT witnesses. I think it was only put in just before Mr. Myers gave his evidence. So we feel we do have a procedural concern about how this issue has arisen, so I would just like to make some short points and give you some references. First of all, we do make a point at paras.567 to 570 of our closing that many of these issues were fully addressed in <i>PPC</i> and clear conclusions were reached. Then on the points of substance, first of all, the relationship between FAC and a charge 	19	the letter was that paras.157 to 176 of Sky's closing appeared to us to be new and not
 was put to any of the BT witnesses. I think it was only put in just before Mr. Myers gave his evidence. So we feel we do have a procedural concern about how this issue has arisen, so I would just like to make some short points and give you some references. First of all, we do make a point at paras.567 to 570 of our closing that many of these issues were fully addressed in <i>PPC</i> and clear conclusions were reached. Then on the points of substance, first of all, the relationship between FAC and a charge 	20	correspond to anything that was pleaded. So we do have a general concern, and in
 his evidence. So we feel we do have a procedural concern about how this issue has arisen, so I would just like to make some short points and give you some references. First of all, we do make a point at paras.567 to 570 of our closing that many of these issues were fully addressed in <i>PPC</i> and clear conclusions were reached. Then on the points of substance, first of all, the relationship between FAC and a charge 	21	particular the document that you, Sir, put to Mr. Saini that that was not a document we think
 so I would just like to make some short points and give you some references. First of all, we do make a point at paras.567 to 570 of our closing that many of these issues were fully addressed in <i>PPC</i> and clear conclusions were reached. Then on the points of substance, first of all, the relationship between FAC and a charge 	22	was put to any of the BT witnesses. I think it was only put in just before Mr. Myers gave
 First of all, we do make a point at paras.567 to 570 of our closing that many of these issues were fully addressed in <i>PPC</i> and clear conclusions were reached. Then on the points of substance, first of all, the relationship between FAC and a charge 	23	his evidence. So we feel we do have a procedural concern about how this issue has arisen,
 were fully addressed in <i>PPC</i> and clear conclusions were reached. Then on the points of substance, first of all, the relationship between FAC and a charge 	24	so I would just like to make some short points and give you some references.
27 Then on the points of substance, first of all, the relationship between FAC and a charge	25	First of all, we do make a point at paras.567 to 570 of our closing that many of these issues
	26	were fully addressed in PPC and clear conclusions were reached.
28 control, we understand the point that is made, and it is a point that Dr. Houpis made, that	27	Then on the points of substance, first of all, the relationship between FAC and a charge
	28	control, we understand the point that is made, and it is a point that Dr. Houpis made, that
29 conceptually there is a difference between his test and a charge control. As we understand	29	conceptually there is a difference between his test and a charge control. As we understand
30 it, Ofcom's point is really that it was well known in 2004 that cost orientation meant DSAC	30	it, Ofcom's point is really that it was well known in 2004 that cost orientation meant DSAC
31 and DLRIC floors and ceilings, and that charge controls were well understood as being a	31	and DLRIC floors and ceilings, and that charge controls were well understood as being a
32 form of RPI minus X control, leading to FAC over the period of charge control, and having	32	form of RPI minus X control, leading to FAC over the period of charge control, and having
33 beneficial incentives for the regulated firm to reduce its costs.	33	beneficial incentives for the regulated firm to reduce its costs.
34 By contrast, an aggregate FAC test pre-empts such a charge control by forcing BT to price	34	By contrast, an aggregate FAC test pre-empts such a charge control by forcing BT to price

as understood by Ofcom, and eliminates the incentive effects, and also eliminates the flexibility in relation to the recovery of common costs that Mr. Myers placed great emphasis on both in his witness statement and in his evidence. THE PRESIDENT: You are making two quite different points. One, you say it is well understood that cost orientation was based on DSAC ceiling, by contrast with price control where the RPI minus X formula was intended to reach what was an estimate of MR. THOMPSON: Of FAC at the end of the period. THE PRESIDENT: That is a statement that that was well understood. The evidence for that is what? MR. THOMPSON: That is the point we were making, that that was what the exercise that was gone through in PPC with a degree of pain, and I think Mr. Read is more of a connoisseur of what happened in that case than I am, and obviously Mr. Saini has already said that. There was a question mark about how it all worked, and I think Miss Gallafent took Mr. Myers to some evidence in re-examination, and findings were made by the Tribunal. There is a history to this from BT's point of view, but that was the conclusion that the Tribunal in its findings in PPC, and that is clearly the position that Mr. Saini, and certainly we would particularly support him in saying that an aggregate FAC test was not understood by anyone to be the relevant test back in 2004. PROFESSOR MAYE	1	effectively at FAC from day 1, and is, in that sense, more restrictive than a charge control,
 on both in his witness statement and in his evidence. THE PRESIDENT: You are making two quite different points. One, you say it is well understood that cost orientation was based on DSAC ceiling, by contrast with price control where the RPI minus X formula was intended to reach what was an estimate of MR. THOMPSON: Of FAC at the end of the period. THE PRESIDENT: That is a statement that that was well understood. The evidence for that is what? MR. THOMPSON: That is the point we were making, that that was what the exercise that was gone through in <i>PPC</i> with a degree of pain, and I think Mr. Read is more of a connoisseur of what happened in that case than I am, and obviously Mr. Saini has already said that. There was a question mark about how it all worked, and I think Miss Gallafent took Mr. Myers to some evidence in re-examination, and findings were made by the Tribunal. There is a history to this from BT's point of view, but that was the conclusion that the Tribunal in its findings in <i>PPC</i>, and that is clearly the position that Mr. Saini, and certainly we would particularly support him in saying that an aggregate FAC test was not understood by anyone to be the relevant test back in 2004. PROFESSOR MAYER: If I could just follow on, I think it would be helpful for the Tribunal to have some independent evidence on this that goes beyond <i>PPC</i>, or perhaps lies behind <i>PPC</i>, because, as the President indicated earlier on, there was not the same emphasis on FAC as there has been in this case. MR. THOMPSON: Yes. This has to some extent blown up, so it may be that, since we have this overnight opportunity, we can maybe take that opportunity in the morning if that would be helpful. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. By "evidence" we do not mean further witness statements, it is just, as we have received the document from Ofcom, in fact the BT documents, the PAD documents, today, if there is anything similar in BT on this that would be helpf	2	as understood by Ofcom, and eliminates the incentive effects, and also eliminates the
 THE PRESIDENT: You are making two quite different points. One, you say it is well understood that cost orientation was based on DSAC ceiling, by contrast with price control where the RPI minus X formula was intended to reach what was an estimate of MR. THOMPSON: Of FAC at the end of the period. THE PRESIDENT: That is a statement that that was well understood. The evidence for that is what? MR. THOMPSON: That is the point we were making, that that was what the exercise that was gone through in <i>PPC</i> with a degree of pain, and I think Mr. Read is more of a connoisseur of what happened in that case than I am, and obviously Mr. Saini has already said that. There was a question mark about how it all worked, and I think Miss Gallafent took Mr. Myers to some evidence in re-examination, and findings were made by the Tribunal. There is a history to this from BT's point of view, but that was the conclusion that the Tribunal in its findings in <i>PPC</i>, and that is clearly the position that Mr. Saini, and certainly we would particularly support him in saying that an aggregate FAC test was not understood by anyone to be the relevant test back in 2004. PROFESSOR MAYER: If I could just follow on, I think it would be helpful for the Tribunal to have some independent evidence on this that goes beyond <i>PPC</i>, or perhaps lies behind <i>PPC</i>, because, as the President indicated earlier on, there was not the same emphasis on FAC as there has been in this case. MR. THOMPSON: Yes. This has to some extent blown up, so it may be that, since we have this overnight opportunity, we can maybe take that opportunity in the morning if that would be helpful. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. By "evidence" we do not mean further witness statements, it is just, as we have received the document from Ofcom, in fact the BT documents, the PAD <li< td=""><td>3</td><td>flexibility in relation to the recovery of common costs that Mr. Myers placed great emphasis</td></li<>	3	flexibility in relation to the recovery of common costs that Mr. Myers placed great emphasis
 derstood that cost orientation was based on DSAC ceiling, by contrast with price control where the RPI minus X formula was intended to reach what was an estimate of MR. THOMPSON: Of FAC at the end of the period. THE PRESIDENT: That is a statement that that was well understood. The evidence for that is what? MR. THOMPSON: That is the point we were making, that that was what the exercise that was gone through in <i>PPC</i> with a degree of pain, and I think Mr. Read is more of a connoisseur of what happened in that case than I am, and obviously Mr. Saini has already said that. There was a question mark about how it all worked, and I think Miss Gallafent took Mr. Myers to some evidence in re-examination, and findings were made by the Tribunal. There is a history to this from BT's point of view, but that was the conclusion that the Tribunal in its findings in <i>PPC</i>, and that is clearly the position that Mr. Saini, and certainly we would particularly support him in saying that an aggregate FAC test was not understood by anyone to be the relevant test back in 2004. PROFESSOR MAYER: If I could just follow on, I think it would be helpful for the Tribunal to have some independent evidence on this that goes beyond <i>PPC</i>, or perhaps lies behind <i>PPC</i>, because, as the President indicated earlier on, there was not the same emphasis on FAC as there has been in this case. MR. THOMPSON: Yes. This has to some extent blown up, so it may be that, since we have this overnight opportunity, we can maybe take that opportunity in the morning if that would be helpful. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. By "evidence" we do not mean further witness statements, it is just, as we have received the document from Ofcom, in fact the BT documents, the PAD documents, today, if there is anything similar in BT on this that would be helpful. You can consider that overnight. MR. THOMPSON: I think Mr. Read certainly knows more about it than I do. I do not know if he can deal	4	on both in his witness statement and in his evidence.
 where the RPI minus X formula was intended to reach what was an estimate of MR. THOMPSON: Of FAC at the end of the period. THE PRESIDENT: That is a statement that that was well understood. The evidence for that is what? MR. THOMPSON: That is the point we were making, that that was what the exercise that was gone through in <i>PPC</i> with a degree of pain, and I think Mr. Read is more of a connoisseur of what happened in that case than I am, and obviously Mr. Saini has already said that. There was a question mark about how it all worked, and I think Miss Gallafent took Mr. Myers to some evidence in re-examination, and findings were made by the Tribunal. There is a history to this from BT's point of view, but that was the conclusion that the Tribunal in its findings in <i>PPC</i>, and that is clearly the position that Mr. Saini, and certainly we would particularly support him in saying that an aggregate FAC test was not understood by anyone to be the relevant test back in 2004. PROFESSOR MAYER: If I could just follow on, I think it would be helpful for the Tribunal to have some independent evidence on this that goes beyond <i>PPC</i>, or perhaps lies behind <i>PPC</i>, because, as the President indicated earlier on, there was not the same emphasis on FAC as there has been in this case. MR. THOMPSON: Yes. This has to some extent blown up, so it may be that, since we have this overnight opportunity, we can maybe take that opportunity in the morning if that would be helpful. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. By "evidence" we do not mean further witness statements, it is just, as we have received the document from Ofcom, in fact the BT documents, the PAD documents, today, if there is anything similar in BT on this that would be helpful. You can consider that overnight. MR. THOMPSON: I think Mr. Read certainly knows more abo	5	THE PRESIDENT: You are making two quite different points. One, you say it is well
8MR. THOMPSON: Of FAC at the end of the period.9THE PRESIDENT: That is a statement that that was well understood. The evidence for that is10what?11MR. THOMPSON: That is the point we were making, that that was what the exercise that was12gone through in <i>PPC</i> with a degree of pain, and I think Mr. Read is more of a connoisseur13of what happened in that case than I am, and obviously Mr. Saini has already said that.14There was a question mark about how it all worked, and I think Miss Gallafent took15Mr. Myers to some evidence in re-examination, and findings were made by the Tribunal.16There is a history to this from BT's point of view, but that was the conclusion that the17Tribunal in its findings in <i>PPC</i> , and that is clearly the position that Mr. Saini, and certainly18we would particularly support him in saying that an aggregate FAC test was not understood19by anyone to be the relevant test back in 2004.20PROFESSOR MAYER: If I could just follow on, I think it would be helpful for the Tribunal to21have some independent evidence on this that goes beyond <i>PPC</i> , or perhaps lies behind <i>PPC</i> ,22because, as the President indicated earlier on, there was not the same emphasis on FAC as23there has been in this case.24MR. THOMPSON: Yes. This has to some extent blown up, so it may be that, since we have this25overnight opportunity, we can maybe take that opportunity in the morning if that would be26helpful.27THE PRESIDENT: Yes. By "evidence" we do not mean further witness statements, it is just,	6	understood that cost orientation was based on DSAC ceiling, by contrast with price control
 THE PRESIDENT: That is a statement that that was well understood. The evidence for that is what? MR. THOMPSON: That is the point we were making, that that was what the exercise that was gone through in <i>PPC</i> with a degree of pain, and I think Mr. Read is more of a connoisseur of what happened in that ease than I am, and obviously Mr. Saini has already said that. There was a question mark about how it all worked, and I think Miss Gallafent took Mr. Myers to some evidence in re-examination, and findings were made by the Tribunal. There is a history to this from BT's point of view, but that was the conclusion that the Tribunal in its findings in <i>PPC</i>, and that is clearly the position that Mr. Saini, and certainly we would particularly support him in saying that an aggregate FAC test was not understood by anyone to be the relevant test back in 2004. PROFESSOR MAYER: If I could just follow on, I think it would be helpful for the Tribunal to have some independent evidence on this that goes beyond <i>PPC</i>, or perhaps lies behind <i>PPC</i>, because, as the President indicated earlier on, there was not the same emphasis on FAC as there has been in this case. MR. THOMPSON: Yes. This has to some extent blown up, so it may be that, since we have this overnight opportunity, we can maybe take that opportunity in the morning if that would be helpful. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. By "evidence" we do not mean further witness statements, it is just, as we have received the document from Ofcom, in fact the BT documents, the PAD documents, today, if there is anything similar in BT on this that would be helpful. You can consider that overnight. MR. THOMPSON: I think Mr. Read certainly knows more about it than I do. I do not know if he can deal with it now. MR. READ: Sir, I think the problem having, as Mr. Thompson said, gone through this at huge 	7	where the RPI minus X formula was intended to reach what was an estimate of
10what?11MR. THOMPSON: That is the point we were making, that that was what the exercise that was12gone through in PPC with a degree of pain, and I think Mr. Read is more of a connoisseur13of what happened in that case than I am, and obviously Mr. Saini has already said that.14There was a question mark about how it all worked, and I think Miss Gallafent took15Mr. Myers to some evidence in re-examination, and findings were made by the Tribunal.16There is a history to this from BT's point of view, but that was the conclusion that the17Tribunal in its findings in PPC, and that is clearly the position that Mr. Saini, and certainly18we would particularly support him in saying that an aggregate FAC test was not understood19by anyone to be the relevant test back in 2004.20PROFESSOR MAYER: If I could just follow on, I think it would be helpful for the Tribunal to21have some independent evidence on this that goes beyond PPC, or perhaps lies behind PPC,22because, as the President indicated earlier on, there was not the same emphasis on FAC as23there has been in this case.24MR. THOMPSON: Yes. This has to some extent blown up, so it may be that, since we have this25overnight opportunity, we can maybe take that opportunity in the morning if that would be26helpful.27THE PRESIDENT: Yes. By "evidence" we do not mean further witness statements, it is just, as28we have received the document from Ofcom, in fact the BT documents, the PAD29documents, today, if there is anything similar in BT on this that	8	MR. THOMPSON: Of FAC at the end of the period.
11MR. THOMPSON: That is the point we were making, that that was what the exercise that was12gone through in <i>PPC</i> with a degree of pain, and I think Mr. Read is more of a connoisseur13of what happened in that case than I am, and obviously Mr. Saini has already said that.14There was a question mark about how it all worked, and I think Miss Gallafent took15Mr. Myers to some evidence in re-examination, and findings were made by the Tribunal.16There is a history to this from BT's point of view, but that was the conclusion that the17Tribunal in its findings in <i>PPC</i> , and that is clearly the position that Mr. Saini, and certainly18we would particularly support him in saying that an aggregate FAC test was not understood19by anyone to be the relevant test back in 2004.20PROFESSOR MAYER: If I could just follow on, I think it would be helpful for the Tribunal to21have some independent evidence on this that goes beyond <i>PPC</i> , or perhaps lies behind <i>PPC</i> ,22because, as the President indicated earlier on, there was not the same emphasis on FAC as23there has been in this case.24MR. THOMPSON: Yes. This has to some extent blown up, so it may be that, since we have this25overnight opportunity, we can maybe take that opportunity in the morning if that would be26helpful.27THE PRESIDENT: Yes. By "evidence" we do not mean further witness statements, it is just, as28we have received the document from Ofcom, in fact the BT documents, the PAD29documents, today, if there is anything similar in BT on this that would be helpful. You can	9	THE PRESIDENT: That is a statement that that was well understood. The evidence for that is
12gone through in PPC with a degree of pain, and I think Mr. Read is more of a connoisseur13of what happened in that case than I am, and obviously Mr. Saini has already said that.14There was a question mark about how it all worked, and I think Miss Gallafent took15Mr. Myers to some evidence in re-examination, and findings were made by the Tribunal.16There is a history to this from BT's point of view, but that was the conclusion that the17Tribunal in its findings in PPC, and that is clearly the position that Mr. Saini, and certainly18we would particularly support him in saying that an aggregate FAC test was not understood19by anyone to be the relevant test back in 2004.20PROFESSOR MAYER: If I could just follow on, I think it would be helpful for the Tribunal to21have some independent evidence on this that goes beyond PPC, or perhaps lies behind PPC,22because, as the President indicated earlier on, there was not the same emphasis on FAC as23there has been in this case.24MR. THOMPSON: Yes. This has to some extent blown up, so it may be that, since we have this25overnight opportunity, we can maybe take that opportunity in the morning if that would be26helpful.27THE PRESIDENT: Yes. By "evidence" we do not mean further witness statements, it is just, as28we have received the document from Ofcom, in fact the BT documents, the PAD29documents, today, if there is anything similar in BT on this that would be helpful. You can30consider that overnight.31MR. THOMPSON: I think Mr. Read certainly kn	10	what?
 of what happened in that case than I am, and obviously Mr. Saini has already said that. There was a question mark about how it all worked, and I think Miss Gallafent took Mr. Myers to some evidence in re-examination, and findings were made by the Tribunal. There is a history to this from BT's point of view, but that was the conclusion that the Tribunal in its findings in <i>PPC</i>, and that is clearly the position that Mr. Saini, and certainly we would particularly support him in saying that an aggregate FAC test was not understood by anyone to be the relevant test back in 2004. PROFESSOR MAYER: If I could just follow on, I think it would be helpful for the Tribunal to have some independent evidence on this that goes beyond <i>PPC</i>, or perhaps lies behind <i>PPC</i>, because, as the President indicated earlier on, there was not the same emphasis on FAC as there has been in this case. MR. THOMPSON: Yes. This has to some extent blown up, so it may be that, since we have this overnight opportunity, we can maybe take that opportunity in the morning if that would be helpful. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. By "evidence" we do not mean further witness statements, it is just, as we have received the document from Ofcom, in fact the BT documents, the PAD documents, today, if there is anything similar in BT on this that would be helpful. You can consider that overnight. MR. THOMPSON: I think Mr. Read certainly knows more about it than I do. I do not know if he can deal with it now. MR. READ: Sir, I think the problem having, as Mr. Thompson said, gone through this at huge 	11	MR. THOMPSON: That is the point we were making, that that was what the exercise that was
 There was a question mark about how it all worked, and I think Miss Gallafent took Mr. Myers to some evidence in re-examination, and findings were made by the Tribunal. There is a history to this from BT's point of view, but that was the conclusion that the Tribunal in its findings in <i>PPC</i>, and that is clearly the position that Mr. Saini, and certainly we would particularly support him in saying that an aggregate FAC test was not understood by anyone to be the relevant test back in 2004. PROFESSOR MAYER: If I could just follow on, I think it would be helpful for the Tribunal to have some independent evidence on this that goes beyond <i>PPC</i>, or perhaps lies behind <i>PPC</i>, because, as the President indicated earlier on, there was not the same emphasis on FAC as there has been in this case. MR. THOMPSON: Yes. This has to some extent blown up, so it may be that, since we have this overnight opportunity, we can maybe take that opportunity in the morning if that would be helpful. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. By "evidence" we do not mean further witness statements, it is just, as we have received the document from Ofcom, in fact the BT documents, the PAD documents, today, if there is anything similar in BT on this that would be helpful. You can consider that overnight. MR. THOMPSON: I think Mr. Read certainly knows more about it than I do. I do not know if he can deal with it now. MR. READ: Sir, I think the problem having, as Mr. Thompson said, gone through this at huge 	12	gone through in PPC with a degree of pain, and I think Mr. Read is more of a connoisseur
 Mr. Myers to some evidence in re-examination, and findings were made by the Tribunal. There is a history to this from BT's point of view, but that was the conclusion that the Tribunal in its findings in <i>PPC</i>, and that is clearly the position that Mr. Saini, and certainly we would particularly support him in saying that an aggregate FAC test was not understood by anyone to be the relevant test back in 2004. PROFESSOR MAYER: If I could just follow on, I think it would be helpful for the Tribunal to have some independent evidence on this that goes beyond <i>PPC</i>, or perhaps lies behind <i>PPC</i>, because, as the President indicated earlier on, there was not the same emphasis on FAC as there has been in this case. MR. THOMPSON: Yes. This has to some extent blown up, so it may be that, since we have this overnight opportunity, we can maybe take that opportunity in the morning if that would be helpful. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. By "evidence" we do not mean further witness statements, it is just, as we have received the document from Ofcom, in fact the BT documents, the PAD documents, today, if there is anything similar in BT on this that would be helpful. You can consider that overnight. MR. THOMPSON: I think Mr. Read certainly knows more about it than I do. I do not know if he can deal with it now. MR. READ: Sir, I think the problem having, as Mr. Thompson said, gone through this at huge 	13	of what happened in that case than I am, and obviously Mr. Saini has already said that.
 There is a history to this from BT's point of view, but that was the conclusion that the Tribunal in its findings in <i>PPC</i>, and that is clearly the position that Mr. Saini, and certainly we would particularly support him in saying that an aggregate FAC test was not understood by anyone to be the relevant test back in 2004. PROFESSOR MAYER: If I could just follow on, I think it would be helpful for the Tribunal to have some independent evidence on this that goes beyond <i>PPC</i>, or perhaps lies behind <i>PPC</i>, because, as the President indicated earlier on, there was not the same emphasis on FAC as there has been in this case. MR. THOMPSON: Yes. This has to some extent blown up, so it may be that, since we have this overnight opportunity, we can maybe take that opportunity in the morning if that would be helpful. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. By "evidence" we do not mean further witness statements, it is just, as we have received the document from Ofcom, in fact the BT documents, the PAD documents, today, if there is anything similar in BT on this that would be helpful. You can consider that overnight. MR. THOMPSON: I think Mr. Read certainly knows more about it than I do. I do not know if he can deal with it now. MR. READ: Sir, I think the problem having, as Mr. Thompson said, gone through this at huge 	14	There was a question mark about how it all worked, and I think Miss Gallafent took
 Tribunal in its findings in <i>PPC</i>, and that is clearly the position that Mr. Saini, and certainly we would particularly support him in saying that an aggregate FAC test was not understood by anyone to be the relevant test back in 2004. PROFESSOR MAYER: If I could just follow on, I think it would be helpful for the Tribunal to have some independent evidence on this that goes beyond <i>PPC</i>, or perhaps lies behind <i>PPC</i>, because, as the President indicated earlier on, there was not the same emphasis on FAC as there has been in this case. MR. THOMPSON: Yes. This has to some extent blown up, so it may be that, since we have this overnight opportunity, we can maybe take that opportunity in the morning if that would be helpful. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. By "evidence" we do not mean further witness statements, it is just, as we have received the document from Ofcom, in fact the BT documents, the PAD documents, today, if there is anything similar in BT on this that would be helpful. You can consider that overnight. MR. THOMPSON: I think Mr. Read certainly knows more about it than I do. I do not know if he can deal with it now. MR. READ: Sir, I think the problem having, as Mr. Thompson said, gone through this at huge 	15	Mr. Myers to some evidence in re-examination, and findings were made by the Tribunal.
 we would particularly support him in saying that an aggregate FAC test was not understood by anyone to be the relevant test back in 2004. PROFESSOR MAYER: If I could just follow on, I think it would be helpful for the Tribunal to have some independent evidence on this that goes beyond <i>PPC</i>, or perhaps lies behind <i>PPC</i>, because, as the President indicated earlier on, there was not the same emphasis on FAC as there has been in this case. MR. THOMPSON: Yes. This has to some extent blown up, so it may be that, since we have this overnight opportunity, we can maybe take that opportunity in the morning if that would be helpful. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. By "evidence" we do not mean further witness statements, it is just, as we have received the document from Ofcom, in fact the BT documents, the PAD documents, today, if there is anything similar in BT on this that would be helpful. You can consider that overnight. MR. THOMPSON: I think Mr. Read certainly knows more about it than I do. I do not know if he can deal with it now. MR. READ: Sir, I think the problem having, as Mr. Thompson said, gone through this at huge 	16	There is a history to this from BT's point of view, but that was the conclusion that the
 by anyone to be the relevant test back in 2004. PROFESSOR MAYER: If I could just follow on, I think it would be helpful for the Tribunal to have some independent evidence on this that goes beyond <i>PPC</i>, or perhaps lies behind <i>PPC</i>, because, as the President indicated earlier on, there was not the same emphasis on FAC as there has been in this case. MR. THOMPSON: Yes. This has to some extent blown up, so it may be that, since we have this overnight opportunity, we can maybe take that opportunity in the morning if that would be helpful. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. By "evidence" we do not mean further witness statements, it is just, as we have received the document from Ofcom, in fact the BT documents, the PAD documents, today, if there is anything similar in BT on this that would be helpful. You can consider that overnight. MR. THOMPSON: I think Mr. Read certainly knows more about it than I do. I do not know if he can deal with it now. MR. READ: Sir, I think the problem having, as Mr. Thompson said, gone through this at huge 	17	Tribunal in its findings in PPC, and that is clearly the position that Mr. Saini, and certainly
 PROFESSOR MAYER: If I could just follow on, I think it would be helpful for the Tribunal to have some independent evidence on this that goes beyond <i>PPC</i>, or perhaps lies behind <i>PPC</i>, because, as the President indicated earlier on, there was not the same emphasis on FAC as there has been in this case. MR. THOMPSON: Yes. This has to some extent blown up, so it may be that, since we have this overnight opportunity, we can maybe take that opportunity in the morning if that would be helpful. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. By "evidence" we do not mean further witness statements, it is just, as we have received the document from Ofcom, in fact the BT documents, the PAD documents, today, if there is anything similar in BT on this that would be helpful. You can consider that overnight. MR. THOMPSON: I think Mr. Read certainly knows more about it than I do. I do not know if he can deal with it now. MR. READ: Sir, I think the problem having, as Mr. Thompson said, gone through this at huge 	18	we would particularly support him in saying that an aggregate FAC test was not understood
 have some independent evidence on this that goes beyond <i>PPC</i>, or perhaps lies behind <i>PPC</i>, because, as the President indicated earlier on, there was not the same emphasis on FAC as there has been in this case. MR. THOMPSON: Yes. This has to some extent blown up, so it may be that, since we have this overnight opportunity, we can maybe take that opportunity in the morning if that would be helpful. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. By "evidence" we do not mean further witness statements, it is just, as we have received the document from Ofcom, in fact the BT documents, the PAD documents, today, if there is anything similar in BT on this that would be helpful. You can consider that overnight. MR. THOMPSON: I think Mr. Read certainly knows more about it than I do. I do not know if he can deal with it now. MR. READ: Sir, I think the problem having, as Mr. Thompson said, gone through this at huge 	19	by anyone to be the relevant test back in 2004.
 because, as the President indicated earlier on, there was not the same emphasis on FAC as there has been in this case. MR. THOMPSON: Yes. This has to some extent blown up, so it may be that, since we have this overnight opportunity, we can maybe take that opportunity in the morning if that would be helpful. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. By "evidence" we do not mean further witness statements, it is just, as we have received the document from Ofcom, in fact the BT documents, the PAD documents, today, if there is anything similar in BT on this that would be helpful. You can consider that overnight. MR. THOMPSON: I think Mr. Read certainly knows more about it than I do. I do not know if he can deal with it now. MR. READ: Sir, I think the problem having, as Mr. Thompson said, gone through this at huge 	20	PROFESSOR MAYER: If I could just follow on, I think it would be helpful for the Tribunal to
 there has been in this case. MR. THOMPSON: Yes. This has to some extent blown up, so it may be that, since we have this overnight opportunity, we can maybe take that opportunity in the morning if that would be helpful. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. By "evidence" we do not mean further witness statements, it is just, as we have received the document from Ofcom, in fact the BT documents, the PAD documents, today, if there is anything similar in BT on this that would be helpful. You can consider that overnight. MR. THOMPSON: I think Mr. Read certainly knows more about it than I do. I do not know if he can deal with it now. MR. READ: Sir, I think the problem having, as Mr. Thompson said, gone through this at huge 	21	have some independent evidence on this that goes beyond PPC, or perhaps lies behind PPC,
 MR. THOMPSON: Yes. This has to some extent blown up, so it may be that, since we have this overnight opportunity, we can maybe take that opportunity in the morning if that would be helpful. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. By "evidence" we do not mean further witness statements, it is just, as we have received the document from Ofcom, in fact the BT documents, the PAD documents, today, if there is anything similar in BT on this that would be helpful. You can consider that overnight. MR. THOMPSON: I think Mr. Read certainly knows more about it than I do. I do not know if he can deal with it now. MR. READ: Sir, I think the problem having, as Mr. Thompson said, gone through this at huge 	22	because, as the President indicated earlier on, there was not the same emphasis on FAC as
 overnight opportunity, we can maybe take that opportunity in the morning if that would be helpful. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. By "evidence" we do not mean further witness statements, it is just, as we have received the document from Ofcom, in fact the BT documents, the PAD documents, today, if there is anything similar in BT on this that would be helpful. You can consider that overnight. MR. THOMPSON: I think Mr. Read certainly knows more about it than I do. I do not know if he can deal with it now. MR. READ: Sir, I think the problem having, as Mr. Thompson said, gone through this at huge 	23	there has been in this case.
 helpful. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. By "evidence" we do not mean further witness statements, it is just, as we have received the document from Ofcom, in fact the BT documents, the PAD documents, today, if there is anything similar in BT on this that would be helpful. You can consider that overnight. MR. THOMPSON: I think Mr. Read certainly knows more about it than I do. I do not know if he can deal with it now. MR. READ: Sir, I think the problem having, as Mr. Thompson said, gone through this at huge 	24	MR. THOMPSON: Yes. This has to some extent blown up, so it may be that, since we have this
 THE PRESIDENT: Yes. By "evidence" we do not mean further witness statements, it is just, as we have received the document from Ofcom, in fact the BT documents, the PAD documents, today, if there is anything similar in BT on this that would be helpful. You can consider that overnight. MR. THOMPSON: I think Mr. Read certainly knows more about it than I do. I do not know if he can deal with it now. MR. READ: Sir, I think the problem having, as Mr. Thompson said, gone through this at huge 	25	overnight opportunity, we can maybe take that opportunity in the morning if that would be
 we have received the document from Ofcom, in fact the BT documents, the PAD documents, today, if there is anything similar in BT on this that would be helpful. You can consider that overnight. MR. THOMPSON: I think Mr. Read certainly knows more about it than I do. I do not know if he can deal with it now. MR. READ: Sir, I think the problem having, as Mr. Thompson said, gone through this at huge 	26	helpful.
 documents, today, if there is anything similar in BT on this that would be helpful. You can consider that overnight. MR. THOMPSON: I think Mr. Read certainly knows more about it than I do. I do not know if he can deal with it now. MR. READ: Sir, I think the problem having, as Mr. Thompson said, gone through this at huge 	27	THE PRESIDENT: Yes. By "evidence" we do not mean further witness statements, it is just, as
 30 consider that overnight. 31 MR. THOMPSON: I think Mr. Read certainly knows more about it than I do. I do not know if he 32 can deal with it now. 33 MR. READ: Sir, I think the problem having, as Mr. Thompson said, gone through this at huge 	28	we have received the document from Ofcom, in fact the BT documents, the PAD
 31 MR. THOMPSON: I think Mr. Read certainly knows more about it than I do. I do not know if he 32 can deal with it now. 33 MR. READ: Sir, I think the problem having, as Mr. Thompson said, gone through this at huge 	29	documents, today, if there is anything similar in BT on this that would be helpful. You can
 32 can deal with it now. 33 MR. READ: Sir, I think the problem having, as Mr. Thompson said, gone through this at huge 	30	consider that overnight.
33 MR. READ: Sir, I think the problem having, as Mr. Thompson said, gone through this at huge	31	MR. THOMPSON: I think Mr. Read certainly knows more about it than I do. I do not know if he
	32	can deal with it now.
34 length in the PPC case, there was an enormous amount of evidence on a lot of the	33	
	34	length in the PPC case, there was an enormous amount of evidence on a lot of the

documents that you have tangentially looked at in the course of this hearing, which were ploughed all over in witness evidence, and indeed Mr. Myers' evidence because he deals with the point at some length in the witness statement that he put in for the *PPC* case, which you do, in fact, have.

THE PRESIDENT: We have got that, yes.

1

2

3

4

- 6 MR. READ: Perhaps I can show you very briefly one particular passage which is in DF2, tab 12, 7 p.13. I should say that this was in response to several witness statements from BT, 8 including I think from Mr. Coulson, from recollection, because Mr. Coulson was in that 9 case, but was not actually called to give evidence in the end, but certainly there were others. 10 One can see from para.25 that he sets out some of the background to the various documents 11 and how they developed, and of course one would need to see those documents in some 12 depth in order to understand the process, and then he goes on in para.29 where he makes the 13 point which he actually made in evidence here, that in fact part of the problem with all these 14 documents is that there is a confusion of terminology that goes on through it. 15 As you can see from para.30, and this is absolutely crucial, throughout all the documents 16 there was a distinction being drawn between what I call a proper stand-alone ceiling, i.e. the 17 costs of a market entrant entering assuming all its costs incurred on the single product being 18 with combinatorial tests, because that was quite an important issue in the PPC case. BT 19 was saying that it had actually effectively come up with a SAC figure and attempted some 20 combinatorial tests, and they got shot down.
- 21 So whenever one sees the phrase being used in the documents that they are, in fact, relating 22 to combinatorial tests it is in that context of a true stand-alone ceiling cost rather than the 23 DSAC test that is actually being involved. He goes on and deals with it at some length over 24 the following paragraphs. As you can see, for example, when one gets to table 1, which is 25 on p.18, there was a quite detailed comparison being done of what the various benchmarks 26 would be, including stand-alone ceiling, including true LRIC, DLRIC and FAC and DSAC. 27 My point is simply this, Sir, that it would be certainly wrong for this Tribunal to assume that 28 the issues of FAC, the issues of DSAC and the issues of true SAC plus combinatorial testing 29 were not gone through and piled over at some considerable length.
- MR. SAINI: Can I just add one thing, while you have that document open, and this is in relation
 to Professor Mayer's question: if one goes to p.503 of this bundle, para.56 of Mr. Myers'
 statement, there was a table setting out the rate of return relative to FAC. You can see they
 were very, very substantial there as well.
- 34 THE PRESIDENT: Yes, thank you, that is helpful.

1 MR. THOMPSON: I was simply going to refer you, on the issue of the relationship between 2 FAC and a charge control, to a passage in the expert evidence of Dr. Maldoom in his second 3 report, which is at CBD, tab 4, paras.124 to 126. I do not know that it is necessary to turn it 4 up. He essentially makes the points that I was making about RPI minus X as against cost 5 orientation set at a FAC level. 6 THE PRESIDENT: Can you just give me the reference again? 7 MR. THOMPSON: Yes, it pp.40 to 42 of the witness statement, which is at CBD, tab 4, 8 paras.124 to 126, and he concludes: 9 "The application of the condition and the lack of headroom/glide path afforded by 10 the FAC based test is clearly more restrictive than the way that periodically 11 reviewed charge controls are operated in practice." 12 That is the sort of factual point. 13 I was going to make two other points. Mr. Read has already shown you Mr. Myers' first 14 witness statement in <i>PPC</i> , and I was simply going to make the point, first of all, about 15 endorsing Mr. Saini's point about really regulatory certainty, but elements of the Houpis test 16 were, and I think remain, unclear, and clearly were not known by BT at the relevant time. 17
 report, which is at CBD, tab 4, paras.124 to 126. I do not know that it is necessary to turn it up. He essentially makes the points that I was making about RPI minus X as against cost orientation set at a FAC level. THE PRESIDENT: Can you just give me the reference again? MR. THOMPSON: Yes, it pp.40 to 42 of the witness statement, which is at CBD, tab 4, paras.124 to 126, and he concludes: "The application of the condition and the lack of headroom/glide path afforded by the FAC based test is clearly more restrictive than the way that periodically reviewed charge controls are operated in practice." That is the sort of factual point. I was going to make two other points. Mr. Read has already shown you Mr. Myers' first witness statement in <i>PPC</i>, and I was simply going to make the point, first of all, about endorsing Mr. Saini's point about really regulatory certainty, but elements of the Houpis test were, and I think remain, unclear, and clearly were not known by BT at the relevant time. We obviously put some of this to him in cross-examination. There are really three elements: first of all, the exceptions and the escape clauses; secondly, the groupings; and thirdly, issues of practicality, certainly if they are addressed going back over nearly a decade, as to BT's overall recovery and whether or not that was or was not reasonable in various different markets. It appears to us that certainly retrospectively that would be a
 up. He essentially makes the points that I was making about RPI minus X as against cost orientation set at a FAC level. THE PRESIDENT: Can you just give me the reference again? MR. THOMPSON: Yes, it pp.40 to 42 of the witness statement, which is at CBD, tab 4, paras.124 to 126, and he concludes: "The application of the condition and the lack of headroom/glide path afforded by the FAC based test is clearly more restrictive than the way that periodically reviewed charge controls are operated in practice." That is the sort of factual point. I was going to make two other points. Mr. Read has already shown you Mr. Myers' first witness statement in <i>PPC</i>, and I was simply going to make the point, first of all, about endorsing Mr. Saini's point about really regulatory certainty, but elements of the Houpis test were, and I think remain, unclear, and clearly were not known by BT at the relevant time. We obviously put some of this to him in cross-examination. There are really three elements: first of all, the exceptions and the escape clauses; secondly, the groupings; and thirdly, issues of practicality, certainly if they are addressed going back over nearly a decade, as to BT's overall recovery and whether or not that was or was not reasonable in various different markets. It appears to us that certainly retrospectively that would be a
5orientation set at a FAC level.6THE PRESIDENT: Can you just give me the reference again?7MR. THOMPSON: Yes, it pp.40 to 42 of the witness statement, which is at CBD, tab 4,8paras.124 to 126, and he concludes:9"The application of the condition and the lack of headroom/glide path afforded by10the FAC based test is clearly more restrictive than the way that periodically11reviewed charge controls are operated in practice."12That is the sort of factual point.13I was going to make two other points. Mr. Read has already shown you Mr. Myers' first14witness statement in <i>PPC</i> , and I was simply going to make the point, first of all, about15endorsing Mr. Saini's point about really regulatory certainty, but elements of the Houpis test16were, and I think remain, unclear, and clearly were not known by BT at the relevant time.17We obviously put some of this to him in cross-examination. There are really three18elements: first of all, the exceptions and the escape clauses; secondly, the groupings; and19thirdly, issues of practicality, certainly if they are addressed going back over nearly a20decade, as to BT's overall recovery and whether or not that was or was not reasonable in21various different markets. It appears to us that certainly retrospectively that would be a
 THE PRESIDENT: Can you just give me the reference again? MR. THOMPSON: Yes, it pp.40 to 42 of the witness statement, which is at CBD, tab 4, paras.124 to 126, and he concludes: "The application of the condition and the lack of headroom/glide path afforded by the FAC based test is clearly more restrictive than the way that periodically reviewed charge controls are operated in practice." That is the sort of factual point. I was going to make two other points. Mr. Read has already shown you Mr. Myers' first witness statement in <i>PPC</i>, and I was simply going to make the point, first of all, about endorsing Mr. Saini's point about really regulatory certainty, but elements of the Houpis test were, and I think remain, unclear, and clearly were not known by BT at the relevant time. We obviously put some of this to him in cross-examination. There are really three elements: first of all, the exceptions and the escape clauses; secondly, the groupings; and thirdly, issues of practicality, certainly if they are addressed going back over nearly a decade, as to BT's overall recovery and whether or not that was or was not reasonable in various different markets. It appears to us that certainly retrospectively that would be a
 MR. THOMPSON: Yes, it pp.40 to 42 of the witness statement, which is at CBD, tab 4, paras.124 to 126, and he concludes: "The application of the condition and the lack of headroom/glide path afforded by the FAC based test is clearly more restrictive than the way that periodically reviewed charge controls are operated in practice." That is the sort of factual point. I was going to make two other points. Mr. Read has already shown you Mr. Myers' first witness statement in <i>PPC</i>, and I was simply going to make the point, first of all, about endorsing Mr. Saini's point about really regulatory certainty, but elements of the Houpis test were, and I think remain, unclear, and clearly were not known by BT at the relevant time. We obviously put some of this to him in cross-examination. There are really three elements: first of all, the exceptions and the escape clauses; secondly, the groupings; and thirdly, issues of practicality, certainly if they are addressed going back over nearly a decade, as to BT's overall recovery and whether or not that was or was not reasonable in various different markets. It appears to us that certainly retrospectively that would be a
 paras.124 to 126, and he concludes: "The application of the condition and the lack of headroom/glide path afforded by the FAC based test is clearly more restrictive than the way that periodically reviewed charge controls are operated in practice." That is the sort of factual point. I was going to make two other points. Mr. Read has already shown you Mr. Myers' first witness statement in <i>PPC</i>, and I was simply going to make the point, first of all, about endorsing Mr. Saini's point about really regulatory certainty, but elements of the Houpis test were, and I think remain, unclear, and clearly were not known by BT at the relevant time. We obviously put some of this to him in cross-examination. There are really three elements: first of all, the exceptions and the escape clauses; secondly, the groupings; and thirdly, issues of practicality, certainly if they are addressed going back over nearly a decade, as to BT's overall recovery and whether or not that was or was not reasonable in various different markets. It appears to us that certainly retrospectively that would be a
10the FAC based test is clearly more restrictive than the way that periodically11reviewed charge controls are operated in practice."12That is the sort of factual point.13I was going to make two other points. Mr. Read has already shown you Mr. Myers' first14witness statement in <i>PPC</i> , and I was simply going to make the point, first of all, about15endorsing Mr. Saini's point about really regulatory certainty, but elements of the Houpis test16were, and I think remain, unclear, and clearly were not known by BT at the relevant time.17We obviously put some of this to him in cross-examination. There are really three18elements: first of all, the exceptions and the escape clauses; secondly, the groupings; and19thirdly, issues of practicality, certainly if they are addressed going back over nearly a20decade, as to BT's overall recovery and whether or not that was or was not reasonable in21various different markets. It appears to us that certainly retrospectively that would be a
11reviewed charge controls are operated in practice."12That is the sort of factual point.13I was going to make two other points. Mr. Read has already shown you Mr. Myers' first14witness statement in <i>PPC</i> , and I was simply going to make the point, first of all, about15endorsing Mr. Saini's point about really regulatory certainty, but elements of the Houpis test16were, and I think remain, unclear, and clearly were not known by BT at the relevant time.17We obviously put some of this to him in cross-examination. There are really three18elements: first of all, the exceptions and the escape clauses; secondly, the groupings; and19thirdly, issues of practicality, certainly if they are addressed going back over nearly a20decade, as to BT's overall recovery and whether or not that was or was not reasonable in21various different markets. It appears to us that certainly retrospectively that would be a
 That is the sort of factual point. I was going to make two other points. Mr. Read has already shown you Mr. Myers' first witness statement in <i>PPC</i>, and I was simply going to make the point, first of all, about endorsing Mr. Saini's point about really regulatory certainty, but elements of the Houpis test were, and I think remain, unclear, and clearly were not known by BT at the relevant time. We obviously put some of this to him in cross-examination. There are really three elements: first of all, the exceptions and the escape clauses; secondly, the groupings; and thirdly, issues of practicality, certainly if they are addressed going back over nearly a decade, as to BT's overall recovery and whether or not that was or was not reasonable in various different markets. It appears to us that certainly retrospectively that would be a
 I was going to make two other points. Mr. Read has already shown you Mr. Myers' first witness statement in <i>PPC</i>, and I was simply going to make the point, first of all, about endorsing Mr. Saini's point about really regulatory certainty, but elements of the Houpis test were, and I think remain, unclear, and clearly were not known by BT at the relevant time. We obviously put some of this to him in cross-examination. There are really three elements: first of all, the exceptions and the escape clauses; secondly, the groupings; and thirdly, issues of practicality, certainly if they are addressed going back over nearly a decade, as to BT's overall recovery and whether or not that was or was not reasonable in various different markets. It appears to us that certainly retrospectively that would be a
 witness statement in <i>PPC</i>, and I was simply going to make the point, first of all, about endorsing Mr. Saini's point about really regulatory certainty, but elements of the Houpis test were, and I think remain, unclear, and clearly were not known by BT at the relevant time. We obviously put some of this to him in cross-examination. There are really three elements: first of all, the exceptions and the escape clauses; secondly, the groupings; and thirdly, issues of practicality, certainly if they are addressed going back over nearly a decade, as to BT's overall recovery and whether or not that was or was not reasonable in various different markets. It appears to us that certainly retrospectively that would be a
 endorsing Mr. Saini's point about really regulatory certainty, but elements of the Houpis test were, and I think remain, unclear, and clearly were not known by BT at the relevant time. We obviously put some of this to him in cross-examination. There are really three elements: first of all, the exceptions and the escape clauses; secondly, the groupings; and thirdly, issues of practicality, certainly if they are addressed going back over nearly a decade, as to BT's overall recovery and whether or not that was or was not reasonable in various different markets. It appears to us that certainly retrospectively that would be a
 were, and I think remain, unclear, and clearly were not known by BT at the relevant time. We obviously put some of this to him in cross-examination. There are really three elements: first of all, the exceptions and the escape clauses; secondly, the groupings; and thirdly, issues of practicality, certainly if they are addressed going back over nearly a decade, as to BT's overall recovery and whether or not that was or was not reasonable in various different markets. It appears to us that certainly retrospectively that would be a
We obviously put some of this to him in cross-examination. There are really three elements: first of all, the exceptions and the escape clauses; secondly, the groupings; and thirdly, issues of practicality, certainly if they are addressed going back over nearly a decade, as to BT's overall recovery and whether or not that was or was not reasonable in various different markets. It appears to us that certainly retrospectively that would be a
 elements: first of all, the exceptions and the escape clauses; secondly, the groupings; and thirdly, issues of practicality, certainly if they are addressed going back over nearly a decade, as to BT's overall recovery and whether or not that was or was not reasonable in various different markets. It appears to us that certainly retrospectively that would be a
 thirdly, issues of practicality, certainly if they are addressed going back over nearly a decade, as to BT's overall recovery and whether or not that was or was not reasonable in various different markets. It appears to us that certainly retrospectively that would be a
 decade, as to BT's overall recovery and whether or not that was or was not reasonable in various different markets. It appears to us that certainly retrospectively that would be a
21 various different markets. It appears to us that certainly retrospectively that would be a
22 wholly improve and the anyone to embark on
22 whony impractical test for anyone to embark on.
23 So those were those points.
Finally, in relation to the LLU backhaul document that we looked at , I simply wanted to
25 refer the Tribunal to the fact that that issue is set in a legislative context, which is Recital 10
to the predecessor Directive 97/33, and that is at authorities 2, tab 42, and there there is
27 reference to LRIC and SAC, and just to endorse what I think Mr. Read was saying by
28 reference to Mr. Myers, those are Euro concepts of LRIC and SAC and I would submit that
29 they are, as it were, true LRIC and true SAC, not DLRIC and DSAC. So that was simply by
30 way of background.
31 THE PRESIDENT: Yes, I think that Recital is referred to in the passage in the backhaul
32 Direction.
33 MR. THOMPSON: It is referred to if somebody could hand it to me.
34 THE PRESIDENT: This is AD 2, tab 42, p.60, para. 19, it quotes the Recital, and gives some

1	support therefore to what Mr. Saini said a short while ago that the reference in para. 21 to
2	stand alone cost ceiling is to true SAC.
3	MR. THOMPSON: That is the point I was making, yes. That is, as it were, a Euro rather than an
4	Ofcom concept.
5	THE PRESIDENT: Yes.
6	MR. THOMPSON: Simply on the brief discussion of 'fair bet' Mr. Read simply reminds me that
7	that was an issue that was expressly addressed by Mr. Myers and I would refer you in
8	particular to p.85, lines 21 to 29 where he says that even if one is addressing the cost of
9	capital there may still be issues in relation to fair bet.
10	THE PRESIDENT: Page?
11	MR. THOMPSON: Page 85, lines 21 to 29.
12	THE PRESIDENT: Of what?
13	MR. THOMPSON: Day 11 transcript. It may, indeed, have been in answer to questions from
14	Professor Mayer.
15	If I can now go across to BT's own appeal. I am going to address the four Grounds I have
16	mentioned and essentially simplify what the issue is in each case.
17	In relation to Ground 1 I would submit that the issue is: what is the scope of HH3.1?
18	On Ground 2 the issue comes down to how should the issue of connections and rentals have
19	been addressed?
20	In relation to Ground 5 the question is what is the temporal scope of Ofcom's power to order
21	payments under s.190 (2) (d)? Under Ground 6 what are the relevant factors for the
22	exercise of Ofcom's discretion under s.190 (2) (d)?
23	In relation to Ground 1, which we address at pp. 12 to 36 of our closing document, our
24	position we would submit is a simple one. We say that the Tribunal and Ofcom should
25	follow the market definition and the theory of harm specified in the legislation, individual
26	WES and BES services and excessive pricing, not margin squeeze, on the relevant market.
27	We refer you in that respect to Article 13(1) of the Access Directive, and ss.78(1), 87(1),
28	87(9) and 88(3) of the 2003 Act, and we say that those points are clear and that the
29	jurisdiction of Ofcom rests on its market definition and on the theory of harm identified in
30	s.88(3) of the 2003 Act corresponding to Article 13(1) of the Access Directive.
31	We secondly say that Ofcom should have followed the guidance of the Tribunal in PPC at
32	paras. 215 to 217, where the Tribunal found that it was very clear that the cost orientation
33	obligation applied to clearly defined markets, and here the market was clearly defined as
34	AISBO wholesale services at all bandwidths from 2004 to December 2008 and to AISBO

1	wholesale services up to 1Gigabyte from December 2008 onwards.
2	Thirdly, we say that Ofcom should have applied a conventional approach to the construction
3	of commercial documents and, in particular, to the construction of Condition HH1, which
4	refers to that network access, which must be reasonably requested in writing and the
5	obvious meaning of that is the contractual document which one finds at BT17 tabs 2 and 3,
6	which expressly set out a request for, in that case, a BES service, but it might equally have
7	been a WES service.
8	We also say that this is confirmed by an overall reading of the conditions and, in particular,
9	the reference to the reference offer in Condition HH4, which makes no sense if it is
10	confined to a connection or a rental, or to some element of a WES or BES service, that
11	makes perfect sense if it is a WES or BES service. It might be worth just looking at that.
12	That is at tab 12 of core bundle E. If one looks at p. 494, the charge has to be full network
13	access covered by Condition HH1, and then when one looks at Condition HH1 you find:
14	"Where a Third Party reasonably requests in writing Network Access, the
15	Dominant Provider shall provide that Network Access."
16	So it has to be something specific provided to the response to the request in writing, and we
17	would say that that means it must be a unitary something, it is not a whole lot of different
18	things, it is something particular, and that is entirely consistent with HH4, which sets out a
19	specific set of requirements of what the dominant provider must do, namely:
20	"shall ensure that a Reference Offer in relation to the provision of Network Access
21	includes at least the following:
22	(a) a description of the Network Access to be provided
23	(b) the locations of the points of network access
24	(c) the technical standards for Network Access"
25	And these things, in BT's submission, make perfect sense in relation to the WES and BES
26	service, but make no sense in relation to elements of that service.
27	THE PRESIDENT: We have not actually seen a reference offer, have we? We have seen an
28	application for one, the form which you ask for one, and we have seen BT's standard terms
29	and conditions.
30	MR. THOMPSON: As we understand it, the reference offer is effectively constituted by the
31	product handbook which one finds at BT 17, tab 4. At tab 3 you will see the application,
32	which we rely on as the written application for the relevant form of network access.
33	Then, in terms of fulfilling the obligation in 4, we take it to be the product handbook which
34	was published in 2007 in this form, and then it sets out how it works and the nature of the

1	convises that are married and in nonticular on a 2 under 2.1 year will are a description of
1	services that are provided and, in particular, on p.3 under 3.1 you will see a description of
2	the product.
3	THE PRESIDENT: Yes, but the reference offer, under HH4.2(f) must include the relevant
4	charges which the product handbook, of course, does not.
5	MR. THOMPSON: If I can refer you to Mr. Jones' statement, it is explained I think at the front of
6	that bundle, or in CBC whichever is more convenient.
7	THE PRESIDENT: It would be helpful if there was a sample reference offer somewhere in all
8	these bundles.
9	MR. THOMPSON: I think it is most helpful if one looks at paras. 9 et seq of the statement of Mr.
10	Jones, which he was not, I think, cross-examined on, except perhaps very briefly by Ms.
11	Rose, but he sets the matter out at paras. 9 to 14.
12	THE PRESIDENT: In his first statement?
13	MR. THOMPSON: In his first statement, at the front of that bundle or in CBC2, I think.
14	THE PRESIDENT: Paragraph?
15	MR. THOMPSON: Paragraph 9 et seq.
16	THE PRESIDENT: The price list is part of the reference offer. That is para. 9.
17	MR. THOMPSON: Yes.
18	THE PRESIDENT: And the price list, of course, states a separate price for connection and for
19	rental.
20	MR. THOMPSON: Yes.
21	THE PRESIDENT: And those are charges therefore specified in accordance with HH4.2F
22	MS. ROSE: It is also the case in Mr. Jones' witness statement that the contract is part of the
23	reference offer, para. 11, and you will recall that at clauses 12.5 and 12.6 of the contract
24	there is separate reference to the rental charge and the connection charge in the contract.
25	THE PRESIDENT: What I struggle with, Mr. Thompson, where this gets one, even if the
26	network access, to take your point, is the BES 100 service - without going back to the
27	statutory definition, Mr. Saini's point about components and elements - let us assume that is
28	the network access referred to in HH3.1, which you said read consistently with HH4.2, each
29	and every charge payable, or proposed for that network access must be cost oriented.
30	MR. THOMPSON: Yes, but it is not for every type of network access; it is for the network
31	access covered by HH3.1.
32	THE PRESIDENT: It is, but each and every charge for that.
33	MR. THOMPSON: Yes, but it is not each and every charge for each and every element; it is for
34	the thing itself.

 THE PRESIDENT: Yes, and for the thing itself there is a charge payable called the connectio charge, and a charge payable called a rental. MR. THOMPSON: Yes, but that is not the thing itself. The thing itself is the BES or WES service. THE PRESIDENT: That is what you are paying for, but you have to pay several charges to ge even if they are always payable. Let us assume they are all always payable (not quite the case, but assume that). MR. THOMPSON: But it does not say each and every charge for each and every service 	et it, e d –
 MR. THOMPSON: Yes, but that is not the thing itself. The thing itself is the BES or WES service. THE PRESIDENT: That is what you are paying for, but you have to pay several charges to ge even if they are always payable. Let us assume they are all always payable (not quite the case, but assume that). 	e d –
 4 service. 5 THE PRESIDENT: That is what you are paying for, but you have to pay several charges to get 6 even if they are always payable. Let us assume they are all always payable (not quite the 7 case, but assume that). 	e d –
 THE PRESIDENT: That is what you are paying for, but you have to pay several charges to get even if they are always payable. Let us assume they are all always payable (not quite the case, but assume that). 	e d –
 even if they are always payable. Let us assume they are all always payable (not quite the case, but assume that). 	e d –
7 case, but assume that).	d –
8 MR_THOMPSON: But it does not say each and every charge for each and every service	
inter interin borte. Dut it does not sug tuten und trief that ge for tuten und trief berriet	
9 comprised of the network access; it says each and every charge for the network access,	
10 which is the BES or WES service. That is the point we are making.	
11 THE PRESIDENT: If, to get my BES service, I would have to pay £1,000 at the beginning an	ld
12 forget the BES service, to get a telephone line and a telephone service at my home I would	
have to pay £200 at the beginning for the connection and then £25 every quarter on acco	unt
14 of rental, then each and every charge payable (which has to be reasonably derived from	
15 costs) would be the charge for the connection and the ongoing charge for rental, the	
16 quarterly charge. The thing I am getting is use of the telephone line, but there are severa	1
17 charges I have to pay, distinct charges.	
18 MR. THOMPSON: But if one looks in that sense, then you do get into what in my submission	ì
19 really is the somewhat crazy world of things which are not network access at all being st	i11
20 charges for network access in that sense. You start with the WES/BES service and since	we
21 have the contract open, I do not know if you have got bundle 17 still there?	
22 THE PRESIDENT: Yes.	
23 MR. THOMPSON: At bundle 17 tab 2	
24 THE PRESIDENT: It is clause 12 on p.10 which is headed "Charges and the parties".	
25 MR. THOMPSON: Yes. What I was going to show you, sir, was para.2.7 that if you terminat	e
26 early you still have to pay charges for the remainder of any minimum period. Those	
27 charges could hardly be described as charges for network access because the contract is	
28 finished, but you have still got to pay those charges but you are not getting anything for	hat.
29 But that cannot be a charge for network access within Condition HH3.1. To make any se	ense
30 of it, it has got to be for the service itself. Otherwise, just anything that is a charge migh	t
31 not be network access at all.	
32 THE PRESIDENT: That may not be, because that is when you are no longer getting the service	
33 MR. THOMPSON: But it is not just any old thing that happens to be in the contract; it has got	
34 be for network access, otherwise also you get this crazy world of the reference offer wou	ld

1	have to be for – I do not know you would have to produce a reference offer for that. You
2	have actually got to pay for something. What you are paying for is the circuit.
3	THE PRESIDENT: Yes.
4	MR. THOMPSON: The next point I was going to make is that as we had understood it, until this
5	case arose Ofcom seemed to take a similar view to that of BT. We looked at the <i>Energis</i>
6	case briefly, and we looked at the question in relation to THUS complaint. The <i>Energis</i>
7	case is at BT14 tab 41. You will recall that this was the Determination that was effectively
8	stayed pending the outcome of the LLMR 2004 and where Ofcom then almost immediately
9	issued a Determination which was said to be in line with its conclusions in the 2004 review.
10	That is para.1.2.
11	If you look at Section 3 the Legal Framework there is a very straightforward analysis of the
12	network access issue and the statutory definition. I think it is probably enough just to look
13	at 3.7:
14	"The products requested by Energis are services, facilities or arrangements within
15	the ordinary meaning of those words."
16	So Ofcom simply looks at the product itself, the different LES services and says they are all
17	forms of network access and there is none of this, what we would say is, slight jiggery
18	pokery about other sorts of elements being forms of network access; it is just a
19	straightforward analysis of these products being forms of network access. There is nothing
20	about connections and rentals, or little bits and pieces, access construction costs being forms
21	of network access, it is just a totally straightforward analysis.
22	Likewise, at p.29, when you come to the actual Determination you have six products listed
23	in para.1 and then para.2 says: " The charge for the network access products listed in
24	paragraph 1" and then it goes on with the familiar wording. Again, it is a totally
25	straightforward approach. In my submission, it is obvious that that wording simply slots in
26	where the "each and every charge" wording is into HH3.1. If one wants to use the wording
27	of each and every, you say each of those six products, and every instance of it, must comply
28	with cost orientation and that makes perfectly good sense.
29	THE PRESIDENT: I thought you said it was stayed, this Determination, is that right?
30	MR. THOMPSON: If you look back to tab 39, it is something I went to briefly with Mr. Myers.
31	THE PRESIDENT: Yes, you did. I was trying to remember.
32	MR. THOMPSON: It was opened in July 2003 and closed in September 2004, so it did not take
33	the four months; it took something over a year, but that was because the LLMR 2004 came
34	in between.

1	THE PRESIDENT: So after the LLMR came out and the conditions were imposed – what I am
2	just trying to get my head round is how the obligation on BT in this Determination that you
3	have just shown us in Annex 1 fits with the SMP obligations on BT imposed as a result of
4	the LLMR. Why did they need a separate one?
5	MR. THOMPSON: This was a dispute or complaint that certain retail products, LES products,
6	were not available on a wholesale basis and Ofcom sat on this while the LLMR 2004 was
7	going on and then you see at Determination 1 came to the conclusion that these six products
8	should be supplied on a wholesale basis within 60 days. I will be corrected if I have got it
9	wrong, but I assume those six products then effectively slotted into the LLMR 2004 regime
10	as forms of wholesale AISBO service.
11	THE PRESIDENT: So then those products would be subject to this obligation here in the
12	Determination Annex 1?
13	MR. THOMPSON: Yes.
14	THE PRESIDENT: And also BT, in respect of them, would have to apply the obligations
15	imposed as a result of the LLMR more generically, is that right?
16	MR. THOMPSON: Yes. I have forgotten, I am afraid, what the CES significance is. I think the
17	LES ones effectively became WES. I do not know whether CES became BES. I would
18	have to confirm that.
19	THE PRESIDENT: I think that is something different. I think WES was new.
20	MR. THOMPSON: Then the second document, which we also went to briefly with Mr. Myers, is
21	at BT16 tab 10. We see this document in various iterations because it is used as the
22	template for BT's reply. This is a request to BT for information under s.135 of the Act. So
23	it is an information request. There are three specific requests in relation to cost orientation
24	effectively looking at present, future and past charging. So 4 is current charges; and then it
25	says "for each and every WES and WEES product" and then 5 says "proposed charges for
26	each and every WES and WEES product" and 6 says that BT has satisfied its ex ante cost
27	orientation obligation HH3 in relation to each and every WES and WEES product. So
28	again, Ofcom appears to take the same straightforward approach that the relevant product is
29	the WES or WEES product, and it is each and every one of those products; it is not each and
30	every fiddling charge for some service comprised; it is the actual product itself.
31	There has been a certain amount of to-ing and fro-ing about whether people have changed
32	their positions. We say that both Ofcom and, it seems to be mainly, Cable & Wireless,
33	Virgin and Verizon have taken the lead on this one. We say that their position has indeed
34	shifted about and it is difficult to understand. It was originally an unreasoned reliance on

each and every charge as if that was the full answer to everything and that is basically how one finds it in the Determination and in Mr. Myers' original statement, combined with a general reference to the wide scope of network access.

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

With respect, we would say that is a hopeless approach because it did not specify clearly what the charge was for nor which form of network access was specified in the condition. Indeed, we say that Ofcom has never really clearly identified what the charge is if it is not for a WES/BES service as defined in the market definition. One finds, indeed, a revealing slip in Ofcom's closing where they quote the Condition as being for network access covered by Condition HH3.1 rather than 1.1, and, indeed, Mr. Saini, I think, has never engaged with the meaning of HH1 and did not engage with it today. That was also the case in the Decision, where HH1 is not even cited.

There seemed to be two bases in the skeleton argument for Ofcom and the first seemed to be each and every charge for anything comprised in network access. We would say that does not really make any sense. The charge must be for network access covered by Condition HH1. If it is not a form of network access at all it is clearly not caught by HH1 or HH3. Then the second basis was that network access extended to catch anything necessary if not sufficient for network access. We put this to Mr. Myers and it emerged that that was really hopeless because none of the elements on which Ofcom or Cable & Wireless, Virgin or Verizon were in fact necessary, and Dr. Myers admitted that and that he could not understand what Ofcom's case was on the point. That was transcript Day 10, p.15, lines 14-23, and that point seems to have been abandoned by Ofcom in its closing. We would say that is not just a misunderstanding. If you can get the network access without the relevant element at all then it clearly cannot be network access and, as the evidence shows, you can buy a WES circuit outright. You can build it yourself or you can rent it without incurring any material upfront costs. So that, in fact, neither a connection nor a rental are actually necessary for a WES service. So there is very serious problems in the necessity argument, which was the only argument that Mr. Saini put in opening but which he now seems to have abandoned.

So we put the test like this. What is the charge for? It must be for a form of network access and it must be a form of network access that is identified in Condition HH1 and that is consistent with the forms of network access identified in the other conditions. We say it is not good enough if it is not a form of network access at all and it is not good enough if it is a form of network access but it is not identified in HH1 or the other conditions. We say that applying that approach the answer is simple. It is a charge for a WES or BES service as

2Counsel for Cable & Wireless, Virgin and Verizon tried to suggest that BT's position is3incoherent in relation to main link connections and rentals, but the point is manifestly a bad4one. BT's point on main link under Ground 1 is that Ofcom did not define a separate market5for main link. On the contrary, they specifically considered the issue with a separate6backhaul market and decided not to define it as a separate market in the 2008 Market7Review, and one finds that at paras.5.33 to 5.44, BT5, pp.62-64. We say that it follows8from that that Ofcom could not have imposed a condition, for example, HH3.1 imposing9cost orientation on main link because they had not defined it as a separate market. We say it10would be very strange if they could sub silentio impose such an obligation as part of an11overall condition relating to wholesale AISBO services.12BT's point about connections and rentals is separate from the point about main link, because13we say that Ofcom could not have defined a separate market for connections and rentals.14They are like a snail in its shell or the deposit for a lease and the rental payments on that15lease. They are not a separate thing from the WES or BES circuit.16THE PRESIDENT: How does it work? If a CP, to get the service, needs not only connection and17rental ualso main link, because of its situation/location/distance away from the18connection, then main link is part of the charge for network access19MR. THOMPSON: Yes.20THE PRESIDENT: - which has to be all together cost orientat	1	identified in BT's reference offer and the contractual documents.
 one. BT's point on main link under Ground 1 is that Ofcom did not define a separate market for main link. On the contrary, they specifically considered the issue with a separate backhaul market and decided not to define it as a separate market in the 2008 Market Review, and one finds that at paras.5.33 to 5.44, BT5, pp.62-64. We say that it follows from that that Ofcom could not have imposed a condition, for example, HH3.1 imposing cost orientation on main link because they had not defined it as a separate market. We say it would be very strange if they could <i>sub silentio</i> impose such an obligation as part of an overall condition relating to wholesale AISBO services. BT's point about connections and rentals is separate from the point about main link, because we say that Ofcom could not have defined a separate market for connections and rentals. They are like a snail in its shell or the deposit for a lease and the rental payments on that lease. They are not a separate thing from the WES or BES circuit. THE PRESIDENT: How does it work? If a CP, to get the service, needs not only connection and rental but also main link, because of its situation/location/distance away from the connection, then main link is part of the charge for network access MR. THOMPSON: Yes. THE PRESIDENT: which has to be all together cost orientated? MR. THOMPSON: Yes. I do not think we need to go to it, but you may remember in the Annex 12 document for the 2008 consultation, Ofcom did three exercises. It looked at the connection charge; it looked at the rental charge, and it looked at the overall charge, including main link, and we would say that it was that third one that was relevant for this condition. Then a final point, which is relevant to Ofcom's argument that the scope of HH3.1 reflects a need to restrict price inflexibility you may recall para.8.57 of the Decision which Mr. Saini took you to in opening we address that in Appendix C of our closings	2	Counsel for Cable & Wireless, Virgin and Verizon tried to suggest that BT's position is
5 for main link. On the contrary, they specifically considered the issue with a separate 6 backhaul market and decided not to define it as a separate market in the 2008 Market 7 Review, and one finds that at paras.5.33 to 5.44, BT5, pp.62-64. We say that it follows 8 from that that Ofcom could not have imposed a condition, for example, HH3.1 imposing 9 cost orientation on main link because they had not defined it as a separate market. We say it 10 would be very strange if they could <i>sub silentio</i> impose such an obligation as part of an 11 overall condition relating to wholesale AISBO services. 12 BT's point about connections and rentals is separate from the point about main link, because 13 we say that Ofcom could not have defined a separate market for connections and rentals. 14 They are like a snail in its shell or the deposit for a lease and the rental payments on that 15 lease. They are not a separate thing from the WES or BES circuit. 16 THE PRESIDENT: How does it work? If a CP, to get the service, needs not only connection and 17 rental but also main link, because of its situation/location/distance away from the 18 connection, then main link is part of the charge for network access 19 MR. THOMPSON: Yes. 20 THE PRESIDENT: - which has	3	incoherent in relation to main link connections and rentals, but the point is manifestly a bad
 backhaul market and decided not to define it as a separate market in the 2008 Market Review, and one finds that at paras.5.33 to 5.44, BT5, pp.62-64. We say that it follows from that that Ofcom could not have imposed a condition, for example, HH3,1 imposing cost orientation on main link because they had not defined it as a separate market. We say it would be very strange if they could sub silentio impose such an obligation as part of an overall condition relating to wholesale AISBO services. BT's point about connections and rentals is separate from the point about main link, because we say that Ofcom could not have defined a separate market for connections and rentals. They are like a snail in its shell or the deposit for a lease and the rental payments on that lease. They are not a separate thing from the WES or BES circuit. THE PRESIDENT: How does it work? If a CP, to get the service, needs not only connection and rental but also main link, because of its situation/location/distance away from the connection, then main link is part of the charge for network access MR. THOMPSON: Yes. THE PRESIDENT: which has to be all together cost orientated? MR. THOMPSON: Yes. I do not think we need to go to it, but you may remember in the Annex 12 document for the 2008 consultation, Ofcom did three exercises. It looked at the connection, charge; it looked at the rental charge, and it looked at the overall charge, including main link, and we would say that it was that third one that was relevant for this condition. Then a final point, which is relevant to Ofcom's argument that the scope of HH3.1 reflects a need to restrict price inflexibility you may recall para.8.57 of the Decision which Mr. Saini took you to in opening we address that in Appendix C of our closings at paras.4-12 and 25-30. The point	4	one. BT's point on main link under Ground 1 is that Ofcom did not define a separate market
7Review, and one finds that at paras.5.33 to 5.44, BT5, pp.62-64. We say that it follows8from that that Ofcom could not have imposed a condition, for example, HH3.1 imposing9cost orientation on main link because they had not defined it as a separate market. We say it10would be very strange if they could sub silentio impose such an obligation as part of an11overall condition relating to wholesale AISBO services.12BT's point about connections and rentals is separate from the point about main link, because13we say that Ofcom could not have defined a separate market for connections and rentals.14They are like a snail in its shell or the deposit for a lease and the rental payments on that15lease. They are not a separate thing from the WES or BES circuit.16THE PRESIDENT: How does it work? If a CP, to get the service, needs not only connection and17rental but also main link, because of its situation/location/distance away from the18connection, then main link is part of the charge for network access19MR. THOMPSON: Yes.20THE PRESIDENT: which has to be all together cost orientated?21MR. THOMPSON: Yes. I do not think we need to go to it, but you may remember in the Annex22ic document for the 2008 consultation, Ofcom did three exercises. It looked at the23connection charge; it looked at the rental charge, and it looked at the overall charge,24including main link, and we would say that it was that third one that was relevant for this25condition.26Then a final point, which is relevant to O	5	for main link. On the contrary, they specifically considered the issue with a separate
 from that that Ofcom could not have imposed a condition, for example, HH3.1 imposing cost orientation on main link because they had not defined it as a separate market. We say it would be very strange if they could <i>sub silentio</i> impose such an obligation as part of an overall condition relating to wholesale AISBO services. BT's point about connections and rentals is separate from the point about main link, because we say that Ofcom could not have defined a separate market for connections and rentals. They are like a snail in its shell or the deposit for a lease and the rental payments on that lease. They are not a separate thing from the WES or BES circuit. THE PRESIDENT: How does it work? If a CP, to get the service, needs not only connection and rental but also main link, because of its situation/location/distance away from the connection, then main link is part of the charge for network access MR. THOMPSON: Yes. THE PRESIDENT: which has to be all together cost orientated? MR. THOMPSON: Yes. I do not think we need to go to it, but you may remember in the Annex 12 document for the 2008 consultation, Ofcom did three exercises. It looked at the connection charge; it looked at the rental charge, and it looked at the overall charge, including main link, and we would say that it was that third one that was relevant for this condition. Then a final point, which is relevant to Ofcom's argument that the scope of HH3.1 reflects a need to restrict price inflexibility you may recall para.8.57 of the Decision which Mr. Saini took you to in opening we address that in Appendix C of our closings at paras.4-12 and 25-30. The point we make on that is that DLRIC and DSAC floors and ceilings were certainly not intended to constrain price signalling or flexibility and they would be hopelessly unsuited t	6	backhaul market and decided not to define it as a separate market in the 2008 Market
9cost orientation on main link because they had not defined it as a separate market. We say it10would be very strange if they could <i>sub silentio</i> impose such an obligation as part of an11overall condition relating to wholesale AISBO services.12BT's point about connections and rentals is separate from the point about main link, because13we say that Ofcom could not have defined a separate market for connections and rentals.14They are like a snail in its shell or the deposit for a lease and the rental payments on that15lease. They are not a separate thing from the WES or BES circuit.16THE PRESIDENT: How does it work? If a CP, to get the service, needs not only connection and17rental but also main link, because of its situation/location/distance away from the18connection, then main link is part of the charge for network access19MR. THOMPSON: Yes.20THE PRESIDENT: which has to be all together cost orientated?21MR. THOMPSON: Yes. I do not think we need to go to it, but you may remember in the Annex2212 document for the 2008 consultation, Ofcom did three exercises. It looked at the23connection charge; it looked at the rental charge, and it looked at the overall charge,24including main link, and we would say that it was that third one that was relevant for this25condition.26Then a final point, which is relevant to Ofcom's argument that the scope of HH3.1 reflects a27need to restrict price inflexibility you may recall para.8.57 of the Decision which Mr.28Saini took you to in openi	7	Review, and one finds that at paras.5.33 to 5.44, BT5, pp.62-64. We say that it follows
 would be very strange if they could <i>sub silentio</i> impose such an obligation as part of an overall condition relating to wholesale AISBO services. BT's point about connections and rentals is separate from the point about main link, because we say that Ofcom could not have defined a separate market for connections and rentals. They are like a snail in its shell or the deposit for a lease and the rental payments on that lease. They are not a separate thing from the WES or BES circuit. THE PRESIDENT: How does it work? If a CP, to get the service, needs not only connection and rental but also main link, because of its situation/location/distance away from the connection, then main link is part of the charge for network access MR. THOMPSON: Yes. THE PRESIDENT: which has to be all together cost orientated? MR. THOMPSON: Yes. I do not think we need to go to it, but you may remember in the Annex 12 document for the 2008 consultation, Ofcom did three exercises. It looked at the connection charge; it looked at the rental charge, and it looked at the overall charge, including main link, and we would say that it was that third one that was relevant for this condition. Then a final point, which is relevant to Ofcom's argument that the scope of HH3.1 reflects a need to restrict price inflexibility you may recall para.8.57 of the Decision which Mr. Saini took you to in opening we address that in Appendix C of our closings at paras.4-12 and 25-30. The point we make on that is that DLRIC and DSAC floors and ceilings were certainly not intended to constrain price signalling or flexibility and they would be hopelessly unsuited to do it. The origin of price floors and ceilings appears to be the 1997 Oftel Guidance which one finds at ST1-3 Tab 16, p.32. It starts at p.31 under the heading "Floors and ceili	8	from that that Ofcom could not have imposed a condition, for example, HH3.1 imposing
11 overall condition relating to wholesale AISBO services. 12 BT's point about connections and rentals is separate from the point about main link, because 13 we say that Ofcom could not have defined a separate market for connections and rentals. 14 They are like a smail in its shell or the deposit for a lease and the rental payments on that 15 lease. They are not a separate thing from the WES or BES circuit. 16 THE PRESIDENT: How does it work? If a CP, to get the service, needs not only connection and 17 rental but also main link, because of its situation/location/distance away from the 18 connection, then main link is part of the charge for network access 19 MR. THOMPSON: Yes. 20 THE PRESIDENT: which has to be all together cost orientated? 21 MR. THOMPSON: Yes. I do not think we need to go to it, but you may remember in the Annex 22 12 document for the 2008 consultation, Ofcom did three exercises. It looked at the 23 connection charge; it looked at the rental charge, and it looked at the overall charge, 24 including main link, and we would say that it was that third one that was relevant for this 25 condition. 26 Then a final point, which is relevant to Ofcom's argument that the scope of HH3.1 reflects a <t< td=""><td>9</td><td>cost orientation on main link because they had not defined it as a separate market. We say it</td></t<>	9	cost orientation on main link because they had not defined it as a separate market. We say it
12BT's point about connections and rentals is separate from the point about main link, because13we say that Ofcom could not have defined a separate market for connections and rentals.14They are like a snail in its shell or the deposit for a lease and the rental payments on that15lease. They are not a separate thing from the WES or BES circuit.16THE PRESIDENT: How does it work? If a CP, to get the service, needs not only connection and17rental but also main link, because of its situation/location/distance away from the18connection, then main link is part of the charge for network access19MR. THOMPSON: Yes.20THE PRESIDENT: which has to be all together cost orientated?21MR. THOMPSON: Yes. I do not think we need to go to it, but you may remember in the Annex2212 document for the 2008 consultation, Ofcom did three exercises. It looked at the23connection charge; it looked at the rental charge, and it looked at the overall charge,24including main link, and we would say that it was that third one that was relevant for this25condition.26Then a final point, which is relevant to Ofcom's argument that the scope of HH3.1 reflects a27need to restrict price inflexibility you may recall para.8.57 of the Decision which Mr.28Saini took you to in opening we address that in Appendix C of our closings at paras.4-1229and 25-30. The point we make on that is that DLRIC and DSAC floors and ceilings were30certainly not intended to constrain price signalling or flexibility and they would be31hope	10	would be very strange if they could sub silentio impose such an obligation as part of an
 we say that Ofcom could not have defined a separate market for connections and rentals. They are like a snail in its shell or the deposit for a lease and the rental payments on that lease. They are not a separate thing from the WES or BES circuit. THE PRESIDENT: How does it work? If a CP, to get the service, needs not only connection and rental but also main link, because of its situation/location/distance away from the connection, then main link is part of the charge for network access MR. THOMPSON: Yes. THE PRESIDENT: which has to be all together cost orientated? MR. THOMPSON: Yes. I do not think we need to go to it, but you may remember in the Annex 12 document for the 2008 consultation, Ofcom did three exercises. It looked at the connection charge; it looked at the rental charge, and it looked at the overall charge, including main link, and we would say that it was that third one that was relevant for this condition. Then a final point, which is relevant to Ofcom's argument that the scope of HH3.1 reflects a need to restrict price inflexibility you may recall para 8.57 of the Decision which Mr. Saini took you to in opening we address that in Appendix C of our closings at paras.4-12 and 25-30. The point we make on that is that DLRIC and DSAC floors and ceilings were certainly not intended to constrain price signalling or flexibility and they would be hopelessly unsuited to do it. The origin of price floors and ceilings appears to be the 1997 Oftel Guidance which one finds at ST1-3 Tab 16, p.32. It starts at p.31 under the heading "Floors and ceilings", and C.1: 	11	overall condition relating to wholesale AISBO services.
 They are like a snail in its shell or the deposit for a lease and the rental payments on that lease. They are not a separate thing from the WES or BES circuit. THE PRESIDENT: How does it work? If a CP, to get the service, needs not only connection and rental but also main link, because of its situation/location/distance away from the connection, then main link is part of the charge for network access MR. THOMPSON: Yes. THE PRESIDENT: which has to be all together cost orientated? MR. THOMPSON: Yes. I do not think we need to go to it, but you may remember in the Annex 12 document for the 2008 consultation, Ofcom did three exercises. It looked at the connection charge; it looked at the rental charge, and it looked at the overall charge, including main link, and we would say that it was that third one that was relevant for this condition. Then a final point, which is relevant to Ofcom's argument that the scope of HH3.1 reflects a need to restrict price inflexibility you may recall para.8.57 of the Decision which Mr. Saini took you to in opening we address that in Appendix C of our closings at paras.4-12 and 25-30. The point we make on that is that DLRIC and DSAC floors and ceilings were certainly not intended to constrain price signalling or flexibility and they would be hopelessly unsuited to do it. The origin of price floors and ceilings appears to be the 1997 Oftel Guidance which one finds at ST1-3 Tab 16, p.32. It starts at p.31 under the heading "Floors and ceilings", and C.1: 	12	BT's point about connections and rentals is separate from the point about main link, because
15lease. They are not a separate thing from the WES or BES circuit.16THE PRESIDENT: How does it work? If a CP, to get the service, needs not only connection and17rental but also main link, because of its situation/location/distance away from the18connection, then main link is part of the charge for network access19MR. THOMPSON: Yes.20THE PRESIDENT: which has to be all together cost orientated?21MR. THOMPSON: Yes. I do not think we need to go to it, but you may remember in the Annex2212 document for the 2008 consultation, Ofcom did three exercises. It looked at the23connection charge; it looked at the rental charge, and it looked at the overall charge,24including main link, and we would say that it was that third one that was relevant for this25condition.26Then a final point, which is relevant to Ofcom's argument that the scope of HH3.1 reflects a27need to restrict price inflexibility you may recall para.8.57 of the Decision which Mr.28Saini took you to in opening we address that in Appendix C of our closings at paras.4-1229and 25-30. The point we make on that is that DLRIC and DSAC floors and ceilings were30certainly not intended to constrain price signalling or flexibility and they would be31hopelessly unsuited to do it. The origin of price floors and ceilings appears to be the 199732Oftel Guidance which one finds at ST1-3 Tab 16, p.32. It starts at p.31 under the heading33"Floors and ceilings", and C.1:	13	we say that Ofcom could not have defined a separate market for connections and rentals.
 THE PRESIDENT: How does it work? If a CP, to get the service, needs not only connection and rental but also main link, because of its situation/location/distance away from the connection, then main link is part of the charge for network access MR. THOMPSON: Yes. THE PRESIDENT: which has to be all together cost orientated? MR. THOMPSON: Yes. I do not think we need to go to it, but you may remember in the Annex 12 document for the 2008 consultation, Ofcom did three exercises. It looked at the connection charge; it looked at the rental charge, and it looked at the overall charge, including main link, and we would say that it was that third one that was relevant for this condition. Then a final point, which is relevant to Ofcom's argument that the scope of HH3.1 reflects a need to restrict price inflexibility you may recall para.8.57 of the Decision which Mr. Saini took you to in opening we address that in Appendix C of our closings at paras.4-12 and 25-30. The point we make on that is that DLRIC and DSAC floors and ceilings were certainly not intended to constrain price signalling or flexibility and they would be hopelessly unsuited to do it. The origin of price floors and ceilings appears to be the 1997 Oftel Guidance which one finds at ST1-3 Tab 16, p.32. It starts at p.31 under the heading "Floors and ceilings", and C.1: 	14	They are like a snail in its shell or the deposit for a lease and the rental payments on that
17rental but also main link, because of its situation/location/distance away from the connection, then main link is part of the charge for network access18connection, then main link is part of the charge for network access19MR. THOMPSON: Yes.20THE PRESIDENT: which has to be all together cost orientated?21MR. THOMPSON: Yes. I do not think we need to go to it, but you may remember in the Annex2212 document for the 2008 consultation, Ofcom did three exercises. It looked at the23connection charge; it looked at the rental charge, and it looked at the overall charge,24including main link, and we would say that it was that third one that was relevant for this25condition.26Then a final point, which is relevant to Ofcom's argument that the scope of HH3.1 reflects a need to restrict price inflexibility you may recall para.8.57 of the Decision which Mr.28Saini took you to in opening we address that in Appendix C of our closings at paras.4-12 and 25-30. The point we make on that is that DLRIC and DSAC floors and ceilings were certainly not intended to constrain price signalling or flexibility and they would be hopelessly unsuited to do it. The origin of price floors and ceilings appears to be the 199732Oftel Guidance which one finds at ST1-3 Tab 16, p.32. It starts at p.31 under the heading "Floors and ceilings", and C.1:	15	lease. They are not a separate thing from the WES or BES circuit.
18connection, then main link is part of the charge for network access19MR. THOMPSON: Yes.20THE PRESIDENT: which has to be all together cost orientated?21MR. THOMPSON: Yes. I do not think we need to go to it, but you may remember in the Annex2212 document for the 2008 consultation, Ofcom did three exercises. It looked at the23connection charge; it looked at the rental charge, and it looked at the overall charge,24including main link, and we would say that it was that third one that was relevant for this25condition.26Then a final point, which is relevant to Ofcom's argument that the scope of HH3.1 reflects a27need to restrict price inflexibility you may recall para.8.57 of the Decision which Mr.28Saini took you to in opening we address that in Appendix C of our closings at paras.4-1229and 25-30. The point we make on that is that DLRIC and DSAC floors and ceilings were30certainly not intended to constrain price signalling or flexibility and they would be31hopelessly unsuited to do it. The origin of price floors and ceilings appears to be the 199732Oftel Guidance which one finds at ST1-3 Tab 16, p.32. It starts at p.31 under the heading33"Floors and ceilings", and C.1:	16	THE PRESIDENT: How does it work? If a CP, to get the service, needs not only connection and
 MR. THOMPSON: Yes. THE PRESIDENT: which has to be all together cost orientated? MR. THOMPSON: Yes. I do not think we need to go to it, but you may remember in the Annex 12 document for the 2008 consultation, Ofcom did three exercises. It looked at the connection charge; it looked at the rental charge, and it looked at the overall charge, including main link, and we would say that it was that third one that was relevant for this condition. Then a final point, which is relevant to Ofcom's argument that the scope of HH3.1 reflects a need to restrict price inflexibility you may recall para.8.57 of the Decision which Mr. Saini took you to in opening we address that in Appendix C of our closings at paras.4-12 and 25-30. The point we make on that is that DLRIC and DSAC floors and ceilings were certainly not intended to constrain price signalling or flexibility and they would be hopelessly unsuited to do it. The origin of price floors and ceilings appears to be the 1997 Oftel Guidance which one finds at ST1-3 Tab 16, p.32. It starts at p.31 under the heading "Floors and ceilings", and C.1: 	17	rental but also main link, because of its situation/location/distance away from the
 THE PRESIDENT: which has to be all together cost orientated? MR. THOMPSON: Yes. I do not think we need to go to it, but you may remember in the Annex 12 document for the 2008 consultation, Ofcom did three exercises. It looked at the connection charge; it looked at the rental charge, and it looked at the overall charge, including main link, and we would say that it was that third one that was relevant for this condition. Then a final point, which is relevant to Ofcom's argument that the scope of HH3.1 reflects a need to restrict price inflexibility you may recall para.8.57 of the Decision which Mr. Saini took you to in opening we address that in Appendix C of our closings at paras.4-12 and 25-30. The point we make on that is that DLRIC and DSAC floors and ceilings were certainly not intended to constrain price signalling or flexibility and they would be hopelessly unsuited to do it. The origin of price floors and ceilings appears to be the 1997 Oftel Guidance which one finds at ST1-3 Tab 16, p.32. It starts at p.31 under the heading "Floors and ceilings", and C.1: 	18	connection, then main link is part of the charge for network access
 MR. THOMPSON: Yes. I do not think we need to go to it, but you may remember in the Annex 12 document for the 2008 consultation, Ofcom did three exercises. It looked at the connection charge; it looked at the rental charge, and it looked at the overall charge, including main link, and we would say that it was that third one that was relevant for this condition. Then a final point, which is relevant to Ofcom's argument that the scope of HH3.1 reflects a need to restrict price inflexibility you may recall para.8.57 of the Decision which Mr. Saini took you to in opening we address that in Appendix C of our closings at paras.4-12 and 25-30. The point we make on that is that DLRIC and DSAC floors and ceilings were certainly not intended to constrain price signalling or flexibility and they would be hopelessly unsuited to do it. The origin of price floors and ceilings appears to be the 1997 Oftel Guidance which one finds at ST1-3 Tab 16, p.32. It starts at p.31 under the heading "Floors and ceilings", and C.1: 	19	MR. THOMPSON: Yes.
 12 document for the 2008 consultation, Ofcom did three exercises. It looked at the connection charge; it looked at the rental charge, and it looked at the overall charge, including main link, and we would say that it was that third one that was relevant for this condition. Then a final point, which is relevant to Ofcom's argument that the scope of HH3.1 reflects a need to restrict price inflexibility you may recall para.8.57 of the Decision which Mr. Saini took you to in opening we address that in Appendix C of our closings at paras.4-12 and 25-30. The point we make on that is that DLRIC and DSAC floors and ceilings were certainly not intended to constrain price signalling or flexibility and they would be hopelessly unsuited to do it. The origin of price floors and ceilings appears to be the 1997 Oftel Guidance which one finds at ST1-3 Tab 16, p.32. It starts at p.31 under the heading "Floors and ceilings", and C.1: 	20	THE PRESIDENT: which has to be all together cost orientated?
 connection charge; it looked at the rental charge, and it looked at the overall charge, including main link, and we would say that it was that third one that was relevant for this condition. Then a final point, which is relevant to Ofcom's argument that the scope of HH3.1 reflects a need to restrict price inflexibility you may recall para.8.57 of the Decision which Mr. Saini took you to in opening we address that in Appendix C of our closings at paras.4-12 and 25-30. The point we make on that is that DLRIC and DSAC floors and ceilings were certainly not intended to constrain price signalling or flexibility and they would be hopelessly unsuited to do it. The origin of price floors and ceilings appears to be the 1997 Oftel Guidance which one finds at ST1-3 Tab 16, p.32. It starts at p.31 under the heading "Floors and ceilings", and C.1: 	21	MR. THOMPSON: Yes. I do not think we need to go to it, but you may remember in the Annex
 including main link, and we would say that it was that third one that was relevant for this condition. Then a final point, which is relevant to Ofcom's argument that the scope of HH3.1 reflects a need to restrict price inflexibility you may recall para.8.57 of the Decision which Mr. Saini took you to in opening we address that in Appendix C of our closings at paras.4-12 and 25-30. The point we make on that is that DLRIC and DSAC floors and ceilings were certainly not intended to constrain price signalling or flexibility and they would be hopelessly unsuited to do it. The origin of price floors and ceilings appears to be the 1997 Oftel Guidance which one finds at ST1-3 Tab 16, p.32. It starts at p.31 under the heading "Floors and ceilings", and C.1: 	22	12 document for the 2008 consultation, Ofcom did three exercises. It looked at the
 condition. Then a final point, which is relevant to Ofcom's argument that the scope of HH3.1 reflects a need to restrict price inflexibility you may recall para.8.57 of the Decision which Mr. Saini took you to in opening we address that in Appendix C of our closings at paras.4-12 and 25-30. The point we make on that is that DLRIC and DSAC floors and ceilings were certainly not intended to constrain price signalling or flexibility and they would be hopelessly unsuited to do it. The origin of price floors and ceilings appears to be the 1997 Oftel Guidance which one finds at ST1-3 Tab 16, p.32. It starts at p.31 under the heading "Floors and ceilings", and C.1: 	23	connection charge; it looked at the rental charge, and it looked at the overall charge,
26Then a final point, which is relevant to Ofcom's argument that the scope of HH3.1 reflects a27need to restrict price inflexibility you may recall para.8.57 of the Decision which Mr.28Saini took you to in opening we address that in Appendix C of our closings at paras.4-1229and 25-30. The point we make on that is that DLRIC and DSAC floors and ceilings were30certainly not intended to constrain price signalling or flexibility and they would be31hopelessly unsuited to do it. The origin of price floors and ceilings appears to be the 199732Oftel Guidance which one finds at ST1-3 Tab 16, p.32. It starts at p.31 under the heading33"Floors and ceilings", and C.1:	24	including main link, and we would say that it was that third one that was relevant for this
 need to restrict price inflexibility you may recall para.8.57 of the Decision which Mr. Saini took you to in opening we address that in Appendix C of our closings at paras.4-12 and 25-30. The point we make on that is that DLRIC and DSAC floors and ceilings were certainly not intended to constrain price signalling or flexibility and they would be hopelessly unsuited to do it. The origin of price floors and ceilings appears to be the 1997 Oftel Guidance which one finds at ST1-3 Tab 16, p.32. It starts at p.31 under the heading "Floors and ceilings", and C.1: 	25	condition.
 Saini took you to in opening we address that in Appendix C of our closings at paras.4-12 and 25-30. The point we make on that is that DLRIC and DSAC floors and ceilings were certainly not intended to constrain price signalling or flexibility and they would be hopelessly unsuited to do it. The origin of price floors and ceilings appears to be the 1997 Oftel Guidance which one finds at ST1-3 Tab 16, p.32. It starts at p.31 under the heading "Floors and ceilings", and C.1: 	26	Then a final point, which is relevant to Ofcom's argument that the scope of HH3.1 reflects a
 and 25-30. The point we make on that is that DLRIC and DSAC floors and ceilings were certainly not intended to constrain price signalling or flexibility and they would be hopelessly unsuited to do it. The origin of price floors and ceilings appears to be the 1997 Oftel Guidance which one finds at ST1-3 Tab 16, p.32. It starts at p.31 under the heading "Floors and ceilings", and C.1: 	27	need to restrict price inflexibility you may recall para.8.57 of the Decision which Mr.
 30 certainly not intended to constrain price signalling or flexibility and they would be 31 hopelessly unsuited to do it. The origin of price floors and ceilings appears to be the 1997 32 Oftel Guidance which one finds at ST1-3 Tab 16, p.32. It starts at p.31 under the heading 33 "Floors and ceilings", and C.1: 	28	Saini took you to in opening we address that in Appendix C of our closings at paras.4-12
 hopelessly unsuited to do it. The origin of price floors and ceilings appears to be the 1997 Oftel Guidance which one finds at ST1-3 Tab 16, p.32. It starts at p.31 under the heading "Floors and ceilings", and C.1: 	29	and 25-30. The point we make on that is that DLRIC and DSAC floors and ceilings were
 Oftel Guidance which one finds at ST1-3 Tab 16, p.32. It starts at p.31 under the heading "Floors and ceilings", and C.1: 	30	certainly not intended to constrain price signalling or flexibility and they would be
33 "Floors and ceilings", and C.1:	31	hopelessly unsuited to do it. The origin of price floors and ceilings appears to be the 1997
	32	Oftel Guidance which one finds at ST1-3 Tab 16, p.32. It starts at p.31 under the heading
34 " Oftel would consider a good first order test of whether a charge is unreasonable or	33	"Floors and ceilings", and C.1:
	34	" Oftel would consider a good first order test of whether a charge is unreasonable or

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

otherwise anti-competitive to be whether the charge in question falls within a floor of long run incremental cost and a ceiling of stand-alone cost".

If one then looks at C.7 and C.8 you see that their purpose is to prevent either excessively low pricing or excessive pricing. So, in my submission, it is straightforward from a competition law point of view, that what these requirements are intended to do are to constrain effectively predatory or exclusionary pricing or excessive or exploitative pricing on a relevant market. As I put to Dr. Houpis and Mr. Myers, the product DSAC test is an eminently suitable test. It is not the only test but it is a possible test for a regulator to adopt as a proxy for a constraint on excessive pricing on a relevant market. But it is not at all a suitable test to constrain price inflexibility and you will recall the cross-examination of Dr. Houpis by reference to his para.3.12 in, I think, his [third] report where he points out that DLRIC to DSAC is probably a multiple of 2.5 and so one could certainly give very strong price signals under a floor and ceiling regime of that kind.

Secondly, I will address Ground 2. How should the issue of connections and rentals be addressed? Contrary to the apparent understanding of Ofcom and the CPs, this is an issue that is centrally relevant to all three of the issues identified at p.3, para.6-7 of BT's closing, the issues of scope, compliance and repayments. This was a point we made not only in Grounds 3 and 6 of the notice of appeal but also in our skeleton argument at paras.59-79. The issue has been addressed in great detail in the evidence and that evidence is collated, at some length, at pp.37-83 of our closing.

So, first of all, in relation to scope, our analysis is as above. Connections and rentals were effectively a snail and a shell or the deposit and rental payments on a lease. Neither of them make any sense as an independent form of network access and the point is reinforced by the witness and expert evidence on self-supply and cost allocation. In reality a BES/WES circuit is in substance a piece of capital equipment comprising electronics, fibre and duct. The fact that it has to be installed and linked to a fixed network is no different from any other such product, such as a television or a washing machine. The capital costs are incurred upfront, as one sees from the build option, and then paid for either out of cash or loan finance or an upfront charge or a rental to a customer. Costs and charges for connections and rentals have only limited economic meaning in that they can and have varied widely as the relevant costs are shifted between the two services. This point was extensively debated with Mr. Harman and accepted by Mr. Myers.

Turning to the issue of compliance, we say there are two core issues. First of all, the
 commercial reality and, secondly, legal certainty. So far as commercial reality is concerned,

we would say that the initial decision to purchase or self-supply a WES or BES circuit is a commercial decision taken on a conventional whole life costing basis. The potential BT customer assesses the best option by reference to its retail customers' needs, in the WES case, or its own projected business needs, in the BES case, each of which is typically for a period of well over a year. Once that decision is taken the normal position would be that the circuit will be retained for the projected period, unless there is a material change of circumstances. As such, the one year BT minimum term, which does not in any event preclude early termination as one can see from clause 2.7, is in general irrelevant both to the initial purchasing decision and to any renewal decision. BES and WES contracts are evergreen contracts where decisions are made, first of all, on purchase and, secondly, where there is a material change to the commercial basis on which the circuit was purchased. That is why it makes little sense to consider individual monthly rental services outside the minimum term. The balance of connections and rentals is simply a factor that is taken into account in the overall commercial assessment. Whatever balance is struck by BT, there will be winners and losers. For example, companies who change circuits regularly, are capital constrained or expanding rapidly will tend to favour lower connections and relatively higher rentals. Other companies buying long-term may be content either to self-supply or they may have a preference for relatively higher upfront costs. That is an entirely normal regulatory issue which one could see, for example, in the cost of a stamp or the distribution costs of industrial water as one finds in the Albion case, some plants were closer and some were further away from the relevant water source.

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

Ofcom's general position is that it is pro-competitive for suppliers to judge the balance for themselves, up to a limiting case of Ramsey pricing determined by relative price elasticity rather than underlying costs. One sees that in our appendix C paper, and it was also said by Mr. Myers at para.87 and 122(b) of his witness statement.

The averaging approach of Ofcom in the 2009 charge control LLCC was a perfectly reasonable approach to address such an issue spreading the connection costs over the average length of the contract, and thereby smoothing the effect of up-front costs. There is nothing in Mr. Myers' evidence, or the Decision, to show that this approach was wrong, and likewise the approach is adopted by Mr. Harman in the first report as perfectly reasonable. This point is highly relevant to the repayments issue and to the proportionality of Ofcom's approach to that question.

The position in relation to renewals or replacements essentially repeats the original
acquisition decision, apart from the fact that it is assumed, *ex hypothesi*, that the customer

already has a BT circuit. That will be a factor tending to favour the status quo, both at the wholesale and the retail level, but any consideration of change will be on the same whole life costing basis as considered above, so the alternative arrangements to which Mr. Myers refers are in practice further build or buy decisions involving up-front costs and future rental costs.

So far as transfers, and so on, are concerned, they are relatively marginal issues and in so far as no connection charges were levied, either at all or in the relevant period, they would fall out of account in any event. Overall Ofcom produced no evidence to support its concerns over pricing distortions and Mr. Myers himself admitted that he considered the arguments were finely balanced for aggregation and disaggregation.

Turning to the issue of legal certainty, we made a number of points in our ground 3 relevant to connections and rentals, but most important is the simplest. Up until July 2009, it was clear that Ofcom took the view that compliance with cost orientation could be addressed by averaging connections over a period of three years. The importance of this is threefold. First of all, as a matter of construction, Ofcom cannot now say that the wording of Condition HH3.1 clearly precluded this approach to compliance, and we refer in this respect to the *Gondrand and Garancini* case, and we quote the relevant part in para.3(a) of appendix C. It may be worth turning that up briefly.

19 THE PRESIDENT: What is the reference?

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

MR. THOMPSON: It is in our closing submissions. At the back there are two appendices.Appendix C should say Note on legal certainty and pricing flexibility, and then if you go to the bottom of the first page it says:

"First, the principle of legal certainty requires measures imposing burdens on undertakings, particularly financial burdens, to be clear, so that undertakings can understand and take account of these burdens:"

Then reference to the Gondrand and Garancini case, and then the quotation:

"Even assuming that the interpretation advocated by the Commission is in accord with the logic of the system of monetary compensatory amounts ..." so it is assuming that the Commission is correct in construing the document:

"... nevertheless it is for the Community legislature to adopt the appropriate provisions. The principle of legal certainty requires that rules imposing charges on the taxpayer must be clear and precise so that he may know without ambiguity what are his rights and obligations and may take steps accordingly."

Then it goes on:

"The rules in question are obviously unclear as is apparent inter alia from the fact that even the competent customs authorities originally interpreted them in the same way as the respondent in the main action ..."

So the first point is that it is obvious that Ofcom itself considered that connections and rentals could be aggregated up to at least July 2009, over five years after the condition was imposed.

We say that the point is particularly important where Ofcom is applying its new approach on a retrospective basis, and we refer to the points at paras.(b) and (c) of the same part of the document, and that it is particularly important where it involves financial burdens, and one sees that from the fourth point, the *Stiftung* case, the imperative of legal certainty must be observed all the more strictly in the case of rules liable to have financial consequences. Mr. Myers conceded that neither he nor Ofcom was in a position to justify the change of approach on the basis of any evidence.

Finally, Ofcom did not provide any alternative clear guidance within the dispute period,
either before or after July 2009 that could have enabled BT to address the issue of
compliance on the disaggregated basis that Ofcom now favours. One sees that from the
material set out at paras.15 to 20 of the same annex, if one turns through, and this is
material I went through with Mr. Myers in relation to the contact between Mr. Jones and
Miss Wray and Ofcom, and its various publications over the period.

One final point on compliance is that an objection that has been taken to BT's approach generally is that BT should be held to decisions reflected in its regulatory financial statements. However, Mr. Myers accepted in cross-examination that this issue was irrelevant to the aggregation of connections and rentals, which is simply the adding together of two numbers, either in a single year or with a connection figure spread over a number of years - that was day 10, p.55, line 4, p.56, line 3. Such aggregation does not involve any alteration of the figures themselves, as Ofcom's own practice in the 2009 demonstrates. Turning finally to the significance of the approach to connections and rentals to the issue of the repayments which we dealt with at para.44.93 of our notice of appeal, first of all, we say the issue was not properly considered in the Decision (and that is para.15.63.3), where there is a reference to a counter-restitution analysis. We say this is not a counter-restitution analysis, it is simply a practical analysis intended to address the commercial reality of the situation, a matter that Ofcom should have taken into account in the exercise of its discretion. Given that CPs purchase on a whole life costing basis, and by reference to the prices offered, not the underlying costs, the relevant question is whether an aggregated

approach to the repayments issue would or would not be fairer than a disaggregated approach.

Mr. Myers accepted that Ofcom had no evidential basis to say the LLCC 2009 approach was wrong. On that basis, how can it be fair or proportionate to assess BT's liability to make payments to its competitors on a more restrictive basis? Further, as addressed in the cross-examination of Mr. Myers (day 10, p.45), there is an obvious risk of windfall benefits where BT has charged relatively low connections and relatively high rentals which in fact reflects desirable flexibility in the interests of its customers, and contrary to its own interests on both the upstream and the downstream market with the consequence that a customer has been charged in aggregate what it expected to pay on a whole life costing basis. You may recall the cross-examination of Mr. Myers about the 10, 10, 7, 11, 11 example, and whether it was fair for somebody who had projected the cost to be 40 and in fact had paid 40 to recover three on the basis that their rental charge was higher than they had anticipated, or even if they had actually been charged less than they expected or the costs had been more than they had been charged, they would still recover sums. I will not go into the detail of it, but it was cross-examination of Mr. Myers on day 10.

We say that Ofcom's 2009 approach or Mr. Harman's alternative approaches all avoid these anomalies and are notably fairer than the disaggregated approach in the Decision.

Then finally, and it is a point that Mr. Harman was at pains to emphasise, this aspect of the case is not a matter of no repayment or that aggregation should permit excessive pricing of rentals over an extended period. The purpose of Mr. Harman's approach was simply to assess the impact of aggregation on two aspects of a charge for a single service on the basis that those two aspects were, in reality, relative to what were in very large measure the same underlying costs for providing that service.

Turning now to ground 5, the temporal scope of Ofcom's power to order payments under s.190(2)(d). This issue is addressed at pp.145 to 165 of BT's closing submissions, para.393 to 464. The policy issues relevant to this matter were addressed in some detail in my opening remarks some weeks ago, and I do not propose to repeat them. I just make three distinct points. First, contrary to Ofcom's understanding, this is a genuine case of retrospective action. The effect of Ofcom's decision to order repayments has the effect of reopening commercial transactions that were concluded many years ago between substantial commercial parties. The assessment of compliance is a different matter, and can, in principle, be conducted on a historic basis. An administrative order to BT to adjust prices levied and paid in 2006 and to make repayments to its customers by reference to such

- 1 adjustments is a radical exercise of public power on a retrospective basis requiring 2 concluded transactions to be reopened many years after the relevant services and payments 3 have been made by agreement, and it should be assessed as such. 4 Both under English law and under EU law, the issue of retrospectivity is taken very 5 seriously and is not permitted unless clearly stated and justified, and I refer to the two authorities at appendix C, paras. 3(b) and (c). 6 Secondly, we say the point is particularly stark in relation to the period before 8th December 7 8 2008 for two reason: first of all, the relevant condition had not been in force for over four 9 years before the direction for repayment was made, and one sees that at para.12 of the 2008 10 s.46(1) notification, which is at B5, p.368, and also the date of the Determination was 11 December last year. 12 Secondly, and this is significant, Ofcom had itself closed a dispute during the 2004/08 13 review period on the basis that the issues raised in that dispute would be addressed in the 14 sub market review, and one sees that at BT16, tab 17. 15 Then the third point, and that does, to some extent, go back to points I made in opening, is 16 that the effect of Ofcom's orders is to cut across the provisions made by Parliament in s.104 17 of the Communications Act, s.167 of the Enterprise Act and the Competition Act, s.47(a) 18 and (b), and the requirements laid down by the courts under those provisions and under the 19 common law, and it thereby deprives BT of any of the procedural protections that those 20 alternative remedies provide without any alternative or equivalent protections having been 21 specified either by the EU legislator or by Parliament. We say these are important questions 22 for the Tribunal to have in mind in considering the temporal scope of the power that has no 23 clear basis in the CRF and that has been used to require BT to make payments to its direct 24 competitors running to tens of millions of pounds. 25 Mr. Saini mentioned this briefly this morning, but the lack of any apparent restriction on the 26 temporal scope of Ofcom's dispute resolution powers, including presumably s.190(2)(d) was 27 a factor that the Tribunal recognised as problematic in the PPC's Judgment on preliminary 28 issues. I think it is worth looking at that just briefly, it is core bundle E, tab 7. It is right at 29 the end of the Judgment, p.36. The Tribunal says this: 30 ".. this final point does raise an important question going the other way. Suppose CP-2 did not refer its dispute with CP-1 to OFCOM on date T+100, but on date 31 32 T+1000? What control is there against late disputes being referred? Mr Saini QC
 - for OFCOM frankly conceded that there was no jurisdictional control in respect of such conduct, but that this might be a factor to be taken into account by OFCOM

1	when determining the dispute "
1 2	when determining the dispute."
2	That reads somewhat hollowly now, in that so far as the LLMR 2004 we are now somewhat passed T+3000 and there is no indication that Ofcom is prepared to exercise any discretion
4	to think that enough is enough or that this is now getting a bit late, even when one is outside
5	the limitation period laid down in the Limitation Act for civil claims.
6	I now turn to the legal issues because the question of temporal scope necessarily involves
7	consideration of the legal basis.
8	THE PRESIDENT: When you say the Limitation Act these disputes were referred in 2010 and
9	some of them go back to 2004, maybe a month would be out, perhaps, or less, and I think
10	some of the others, the Altnets go back to 2006, I think - is that right - so they would be
11	within the Limitation Act.
12	MR. THOMPSON: Yes, I think the point I was thinking of - I was going to come to it in a
13	moment, but we can go to it now - it is at 122 of Ofcom's closing submissions. At 123
14	Ofcom says its position is it has power to direct repayment from the start of the period of the
15	overcharge in each case, and in the table above you will see the allegations go back to 2004,
16	but as I understand from Mr. Saini he is not suggesting that there is any guarantee that if a
17	dispute now was brought going back to 2004 that it would be viewed as out of time. So we
18	are now almost a decade on
19	THE PRESIDENT: There is no guarantee, but we are not concerned with such dispute, we are
20	concerned with these disputes and just if you are drawing analogy with how harsh this is
21	because there is no limitation period as you would find in a statute, on these disputes it
22	would meet the limitation period, say, for perhaps a few weeks in the statute. So whether
23	Ofcom might, in a case that was eight or nine years old, say: "This is too stale or", in any
24	event, now that the law has changed they have greater liberty to say: "Such an old dispute
25	we do not regard as priority". So it is a slightly theoretical point, is it not?
26	MR. THOMPSON: No, it may not arise in this case, but this case clearly
27	THE PRESIDENT: They have said that they might, in an appropriate case, regard that as a reason
28	not to order repayment. What might be an appropriate case, I do not know; clearly they
29	think these are not, and on these cases the ordinary limitation period would not bite. That is
30	the only point I am making.
31	MR. THOMPSON: Yes. I think the only point I am making is that there is no defined basis for
32	any restriction. Obviously, Mr. Saini referred to the principles of laches in equity, but they
33	are fairly well defined and they, in some respects are more restrictive than the limitation.
34	THE PRESIDENT: You say that this is a statutory scheme and it is slightly odd if any question

 MR. THOMPSON: Yes, obviously I say something more than that in that I say that it is, as it were, a ghost of the statutory scheme because there is no actual scheme, there is nothing there. It is all a matter of inference in the CRF, there is absolutely nothing THE PRESIDENT: Well, statutory scheme in s.190. MR. THOMPSON: There is that provision, so we are now looking at what is THE PRESIDENT: What it means. MR. THOMPSON: the legal basis of it. THE PRESIDENT: You say look at the legal basis of it. We are not, are we, we are having to apply it, we cannot disapply it. I thought you were saying it has to be interpreted in accordance with the CRF? MR. THOMPSON: As far as s.190(2)(d) we are interpreting it. But, as I understand it, it is common ground, and it is certainly a finding in the PPCs in the Court of Appeal, that this is a regime under the CRF and is to be interpreted in accordance with the CRF. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. MR. THOMPSON: All I am saying is that in the CRF there is nothing about this, and so it is all a matter of inference.
 there. It is all a matter of inference in the CRF, there is absolutely nothing THE PRESIDENT: Well, statutory scheme in s.190. MR. THOMPSON: There is that provision, so we are now looking at what is THE PRESIDENT: What it means. MR. THOMPSON: the legal basis of it. THE PRESIDENT: You say look at the legal basis of it. We are not, are we, we are having to apply it, we cannot disapply it. I thought you were saying it has to be interpreted in accordance with the CRF? MR. THOMPSON: Yes. THE PRESIDENT: And therefore it should be given a restricted interpretation. We cannot say it has no legal basis, therefore we ignore it. MR. THOMPSON: As far as s.190(2)(d) we are interpreting it. But, as I understand it, it is common ground, and it is certainly a finding in the PPCs in the Court of Appeal, that this is a regime under the CRF and is to be interpreted in accordance with the CRF. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. MR. THOMPSON: All I am saying is that in the CRF there is nothing about this, and so it is all a matter of inference.
 THE PRESIDENT: Well, statutory scheme in s.190. MR. THOMPSON: There is that provision, so we are now looking at what is THE PRESIDENT: What it means. MR. THOMPSON: the legal basis of it. THE PRESIDENT: You say look at the legal basis of it. We are not, are we, we are having to apply it, we cannot disapply it. I thought you were saying it has to be interpreted in accordance with the CRF? MR. THOMPSON: Yes. THE PRESIDENT: And therefore it should be given a restricted interpretation. We cannot say it has no legal basis, therefore we ignore it. MR. THOMPSON: As far as s.190(2)(d) we are interpreting it. But, as I understand it, it is common ground, and it is certainly a finding in the PPCs in the Court of Appeal, that this is a regime under the CRF and is to be interpreted in accordance with the CRF. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. MR. THOMPSON: All I am saying is that in the CRF there is nothing about this, and so it is all a matter of inference.
 MR. THOMPSON: There is that provision, so we are now looking at what is THE PRESIDENT: What it means. MR. THOMPSON: the legal basis of it. THE PRESIDENT: You say look at the legal basis of it. We are not, are we, we are having to apply it, we cannot disapply it. I thought you were saying it has to be interpreted in accordance with the CRF? MR. THOMPSON: Yes. THE PRESIDENT: And therefore it should be given a restricted interpretation. We cannot say it has no legal basis, therefore we ignore it. MR. THOMPSON: As far as s.190(2)(d) we are interpreting it. But, as I understand it, it is common ground, and it is certainly a finding in the PPCs in the Court of Appeal, that this is a regime under the CRF and is to be interpreted in accordance with the CRF. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. MR. THOMPSON: All I am saying is that in the CRF there is nothing about this, and so it is all a matter of inference.
 THE PRESIDENT: What it means. MR. THOMPSON: the legal basis of it. THE PRESIDENT: You say look at the legal basis of it. We are not, are we, we are having to apply it, we cannot disapply it. I thought you were saying it has to be interpreted in accordance with the CRF? MR. THOMPSON: Yes. THE PRESIDENT: And therefore it should be given a restricted interpretation. We cannot say it has no legal basis, therefore we ignore it. MR. THOMPSON: As far as s.190(2)(d) we are interpreting it. But, as I understand it, it is common ground, and it is certainly a finding in the PPCs in the Court of Appeal, that this is a regime under the CRF and is to be interpreted in accordance with the CRF. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. MR. THOMPSON: All I am saying is that in the CRF there is nothing about this, and so it is all a matter of inference.
 MR. THOMPSON: the legal basis of it. THE PRESIDENT: You say look at the legal basis of it. We are not, are we, we are having to apply it, we cannot disapply it. I thought you were saying it has to be interpreted in accordance with the CRF? MR. THOMPSON: Yes. THE PRESIDENT: And therefore it should be given a restricted interpretation. We cannot say it has no legal basis, therefore we ignore it. MR. THOMPSON: As far as s.190(2)(d) we are interpreting it. But, as I understand it, it is common ground, and it is certainly a finding in the PPCs in the Court of Appeal, that this is a regime under the CRF and is to be interpreted in accordance with the CRF. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. MR. THOMPSON: All I am saying is that in the CRF there is nothing about this, and so it is all a matter of inference.
 THE PRESIDENT: You say look at the legal basis of it. We are not, are we, we are having to apply it, we cannot disapply it. I thought you were saying it has to be interpreted in accordance with the CRF? MR. THOMPSON: Yes. THE PRESIDENT: And therefore it should be given a restricted interpretation. We cannot say it has no legal basis, therefore we ignore it. MR. THOMPSON: As far as s.190(2)(d) we are interpreting it. But, as I understand it, it is common ground, and it is certainly a finding in the PPCs in the Court of Appeal, that this is a regime under the CRF and is to be interpreted in accordance with the CRF. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. MR. THOMPSON: All I am saying is that in the CRF there is nothing about this, and so it is all a matter of inference.
 apply it, we cannot disapply it. I thought you were saying it has to be interpreted in accordance with the CRF? MR. THOMPSON: Yes. THE PRESIDENT: And therefore it should be given a restricted interpretation. We cannot say it has no legal basis, therefore we ignore it. MR. THOMPSON: As far as s.190(2)(d) we are interpreting it. But, as I understand it, it is common ground, and it is certainly a finding in the PPCs in the Court of Appeal, that this is a regime under the CRF and is to be interpreted in accordance with the CRF. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. MR. THOMPSON: All I am saying is that in the CRF there is nothing about this, and so it is all a matter of inference.
 accordance with the CRF? MR. THOMPSON: Yes. THE PRESIDENT: And therefore it should be given a restricted interpretation. We cannot say it has no legal basis, therefore we ignore it. MR. THOMPSON: As far as s.190(2)(d) we are interpreting it. But, as I understand it, it is common ground, and it is certainly a finding in the PPCs in the Court of Appeal, that this is a regime under the CRF and is to be interpreted in accordance with the CRF. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. MR. THOMPSON: All I am saying is that in the CRF there is nothing about this, and so it is all a matter of inference.
 MR. THOMPSON: Yes. THE PRESIDENT: And therefore it should be given a restricted interpretation. We cannot say it has no legal basis, therefore we ignore it. MR. THOMPSON: As far as s.190(2)(d) we are interpreting it. But, as I understand it, it is common ground, and it is certainly a finding in the PPCs in the Court of Appeal, that this is a regime under the CRF and is to be interpreted in accordance with the CRF. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. MR. THOMPSON: All I am saying is that in the CRF there is nothing about this, and so it is all a matter of inference.
 THE PRESIDENT: And therefore it should be given a restricted interpretation. We cannot say it has no legal basis, therefore we ignore it. MR. THOMPSON: As far as s.190(2)(d) we are interpreting it. But, as I understand it, it is common ground, and it is certainly a finding in the PPCs in the Court of Appeal, that this is a regime under the CRF and is to be interpreted in accordance with the CRF. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. MR. THOMPSON: All I am saying is that in the CRF there is nothing about this, and so it is all a matter of inference.
 has no legal basis, therefore we ignore it. MR. THOMPSON: As far as s.190(2)(d) we are interpreting it. But, as I understand it, it is common ground, and it is certainly a finding in the PPCs in the Court of Appeal, that this is a regime under the CRF and is to be interpreted in accordance with the CRF. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. MR. THOMPSON: All I am saying is that in the CRF there is nothing about this, and so it is all a matter of inference.
 MR. THOMPSON: As far as s.190(2)(d) we are interpreting it. But, as I understand it, it is common ground, and it is certainly a finding in the PPCs in the Court of Appeal, that this is a regime under the CRF and is to be interpreted in accordance with the CRF. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. MR. THOMPSON: All I am saying is that in the CRF there is nothing about this, and so it is all a matter of inference.
 16 common ground, and it is certainly a finding in the PPCs in the Court of Appeal, that this is 17 a regime under the CRF and is to be interpreted in accordance with the CRF. 18 THE PRESIDENT: Yes. 19 MR. THOMPSON: All I am saying is that in the CRF there is nothing about this, and so it is all a 20 matter of inference.
 a regime under the CRF and is to be interpreted in accordance with the CRF. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. MR. THOMPSON: All I am saying is that in the CRF there is nothing about this, and so it is all a matter of inference.
 18 THE PRESIDENT: Yes. 19 MR. THOMPSON: All I am saying is that in the CRF there is nothing about this, and so it is all a matter of inference.
 MR. THOMPSON: All I am saying is that in the CRF there is nothing about this, and so it is all a matter of inference.
20 matter of inference.
21 Laddragged this matter briefly in anoning and that is an 19 to 20 of day and It is not out in
I addressed this matter briefly in opening, and that is pp. 18 to 20 of day one. It is set out in
22 more detail at paras. 418 to 454 of our closing, but I will take the points as shortly as I may.
23 The first point is we say that any power in dispute resolution to impose specific payment
24 obligations on BT can be no wider than those enjoyed by Ofcom in own initiative
25 proceedings, and we rely on two specific provisions, the original Article 4(4) of the Access
26 Directive, which is right at the front of core bundle E. My recollection is, possibly wrongly,
27 the Tribunal considered that this was the basis for the PPCs' case as a matter of EU law but,
28 in any event, one sees that with regard to access and interconnection:
29 "With regard to access and interconnection, Member States shall ensure that the
30 national regulatory authority is empowered to intervene at its own initiative where
31 justified or, in the absence of agreement between undertakings, at the request of
32 either of the parties involved, in order to secure the policy objectives of Article 8
33 of Directive 2002/21/EC (Framework Directive), in accordance with the provisions
34 of this Directive and the procedures referred to in Articles 6 and 7, 20 and 21 of

1	Directive 2002/21/EC (Framework Directive)."
2	In my submission it would be very strange if the empowering in the third line was of
3	different scope depending on whether or not the national regulatory authority was acting of
4	its own initiative, or effectively as a dispute resolution body. So that is the first point.
5	The second point is in Article 20 of the Framework Directive which, if you go to the back of
6	tab 3, you find the amended provision. We rely, in particular, on the second sentence of
7	20(3), which is:
8	"Any obligations imposed on an undertaking by the national regulatory authority in
9	resolving a dispute shall respect the provisions of this Directive or the Specific
10	Directives"
11	In my submission that is fairly obviously a restriction on the imposition of obligations by
12	the NRA and I made the point that in para.2 of our reply the French and German versions
13	use the expression "can impose" so it is clearly to do with legal power in our submission.
14	Ofcom relies on Recital 32 and says that that gives some guidance as to what this means.
15	One finds that at p.37:
16	"The intervention of a national regulatory authority in the resolution of a dispute
17	between undertakings providing electronic communications networks or services
18	in a Member State should seek to ensure compliance with the obligations arising
19	under this Directive or the Specific Directives."
20	Ofcom makes the point that those obligations can apply to the NRAs themselves. That is
21	quite clearly not the same as Article 23, second sentence, which is concerned with
22	obligations imposed on undertakings, so in my submission that does restrict the powers of
23	the NRAs in relation to the obligations they can impose on undertakings. We say there is
24	nothing strange about that. We say, indeed, it would be absurd if a disputing CP could
25	demand that Ofcom confer a benefit on it that Ofcom would have no power to confer in the
26	absence of a dispute. For example, it would be ridiculous if an undertaking could demand
27	that an SMP obligation could be imposed in the context of dispute resolution without SMP
28	having been demonstrated or Ofcom having decided on its own that that was not appropriate
29	and, indeed, that is not entirely a hypothetical possibility because in The Number case that
30	the Tribunal will find in core bundle E, tab 8, the issue there was whether or not BT could
31	be compelled to supply data at marginal cost which would be a classic SMP or dominant
32	type obligation and that was being put forward as a matter of dispute resolution, but the
33	whole point was that the powers were defined by the legislation.
34	This may seem a fairly

1	THE PRESIDENT: It would be strange if Ofcom could require BT to do more in resolving a
2	dispute than it could on an initiative investigation. That is why I was asking Mr. Saini about
3	what Ofcom could do if there were no dispute, but Ofcom itself considered that the cost
4	orientation obligation had been breached, leading to overcharging.
5	MR. THOMPSON: Yes, indeed.
6	THE PRESIDENT: And he took me, or we went, perhaps in conjunction, to the provisions in the
7	Act as to how that could be enforced.
8	MR. THOMPSON: Indeed, I was going to take the Tribunal to the Authorisation Directive which
9	addresses this very question at Article 10.
10	THE PRESIDENT: It is the Authorisation Directive which is
11	MR. THOMPSON: Yes, that is at tab 2.
12	THE PRESIDENT: Which is one we have not really looked at?
13	MR. THOMPSON: We looked at it right at the beginning because it is the controlling provision
14	in terms of the NRAs which one finds in Article 3(2) and 6(2) if you recall, that was the
15	point that arose in The Number case.
16	THE PRESIDENT: Yes.
17	MR. THOMPSON: That is where the strict control over the powers of the NRAs comes from.
18	One finds that Article 10(1) provides a power to seek information, so that is effectively like
19	our s.135 information request. Then 10(2):
20	"Where a national regulatory authority finds that an undertaking does not comply
21	with one or more of the conditions of the general authorisation or of rights of use,
22	or with the specific obligations referred to in Article 6(2), it shall notify the
23	undertaking of those findings and give the undertaking the opportunity to state its
24	views"
25	Then the enforcement provisions are at 3 and 5. It gives powers for the relevant authority to
26	take "appropriate and proportionate measures aimed at ensuring compliance". In fact, it is
27	somewhat clearer in the amended text. I do not know if the Tribunal is looking at that or at
28	the original.
29	THE PRESIDENT: I was looking at the original, but the amended text of Article 10 after the
30	pink.
31	MR. THOMPSON: Yes, it is p.12. You will see at 10.3 that the power is "the power to require
32	the cessation of the breach referred to in paragraph 2 either immediately or within a
33	reasonable time limit". So it is a prospective power to compel cessation. So that clarifies
34	the position. Then there are penalties that can be provided to enforce that.

1	THE PRESIDENT: It is several things, is it not: power to require cessation, appropriate measures
2	to ensure compliance, that will include dissuasive financial penalties.
3	MR. THOMPSON: Yes. I am assuming compliance means compliance with the requirement to
4	cease.
5	THE PRESIDENT: Why is it not compliance with the obligation, not just the requirement to
6	cease the breach, but compliance with the underlying obligation that has been breached?
7	MR. THOMPSON: 10.2 it is in the present tense: the NRA finds an undertaking does not
8	comply, the undertaking has the opportunity to state its views within a reasonable time
9	limit, so you are then moving forwards in time. Then there is a power to require the
10	cessation of the breach, and again there is a period of time to cease, and "shall take
11	appropriate proportionate measures aimed at ensuring compliance". I am assuming that the
12	power in 3 could not be exercised before the undertaking had been notified and given an
13	opportunity to state its views.
14	THE PRESIDENT: Yes. I think that is right, but it is very odd if, given that one of the
15	obligations can mean, on a measure of cost or price control, if the undertaking has breached
16	the price control substantially but then stops breaching, that the authority can then do
17	nothing about the breach that has been concluded; it can only act if the breach is continuing,
18	would it not?
19	MR. THOMPSON: This really feeds into my whole case that this is a prospective regime, which
20	is not really surprising, given that it is all about access.
21	THE PRESIDENT: Except that it may be a regime about access, but as a sanction to ensure
22	compliance, or an incentive to ensure compliance rather, it is normally desirable to have a
23	sanction for failure to comply, not simply a power to order you to comply in the future.
24	Otherwise, you lose nothing by failing to comply; you just get away with it until eventually
25	someone complains or the authority intervenes and then thereafter you are made to comply;
26	but the past has all been to your benefit.
27	MR. THOMPSON: I am not sure we got there, but I think that is why I was going to take the
28	Tribunal to the 27 th recital to this directive which addresses this issue in terms.
29	"The penalties for non-compliance with conditions under the general authorisation
30	should be commensurate with the infringement."
31	Then there is an issue about proportionality and then it says:
32	" without prejudice to urgent measures which the relevant authorities of the
33	Member States may need to take in case of serious threats to public safety, security
34	or health or to economic and operational interests of other undertakings. This

1	Directive should also be without prejudice to any claims between undertakings for
2	compensation for damages under national law."
3	The point I was trying to make in opening was that given Ofcom's case it is very surprising
4	that this really very ferocious that Ofcom is seeking to enforce here is not mentioned at all
5	in the 27 th recital. What is mentioned is an action for damages, which is indeed precisely
6	what is provided for at s.104 2003 Act.
7	THE PRESIDENT: So on this basis you can never order repayment; you can only order that the
8	prices are brought in conformity for the future?
9	MR. THOMPSON: We perhaps should look at Article 13.3 which is a specific provision to be
10	construed strictly giving powers to the NRAs.
11	THE PRESIDENT: This is back in the Access Directive.
12	MR. THOMPSON: That is in the Access Directive. Ms Lee just pointed out that in fact in 10.5
13	of the Authorisation Directive there is a specific provision in relation to repeat offenders
14	which allows penalties to be imposed even after rectification.
15	THE PRESIDENT: Yes, but that is a penalty going beyond any overcharge?
16	MR. THOMPSON: It is, yes.
17	THE PRESIDENT: That is a penalty, is it not?
18	MR. THOMPSON: Article 13.3, you will recall, imposes a burden of proof on the operator, then
19	it gives a power to the NRAs to use a different cost accounting method from those used by
20	the undertaking. Then it says that NRAs may require an operator to provide full
21	justification for its prices and may, where appropriate, require prices to be adjusted.
22	The point we make (and we have been looking at it) is where there is a retroactive power it
23	is expressly identified in the Authorisation Directive.
24	THE PRESIDENT: I am trying to cut through it. You say that is prospective, do you not?
25	MR. THOMPSON: Yes.
26	THE PRESIDENT: Yes, so it follows that is why I am raising the point I made. It means that the
27	dominant undertaking with SMP, subject say to price control, has no real incentive to keep
28	to the price control; it might as well charge more for as long as it can get away with it
29	because the worst that can happen, on your interpretation, if either on its own initiative or
30	through a dispute it eventually gets caught, and then all it has to do is lower its prices to the
31	requisite level for the future. But what it has charged in the past, there is nothing the
32	regulator can do; it is just subject to potential civil action? That is what you are saying: the
33	only sanction is it can have an action for damages.
34	MR. THOMPSON: In my submission, that is not the primary sanction. The point that I was

exploring with Dr. Houpis and Mr. Myers, the primary sanction and indeed the primary obligation of the NRA is to monitor the situation and, where it considers the body to be in breach, to take enforcement action. And both under the CRF and under the domestic regime Ofcom has really very wide powers, equivalent to its competition law powers to enforce conditions.

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

34

- THE PRESIDENT: How does it enforce the condition in terms of any financial penalty, or any financial consequence for the overcharging in the past on your analysis of the legislation?MR. THOMPSON: Part of our case on legal certainty is that Ofcom has effectively been fully informed from the end of 2006 on undisputed evidence from Miss Wray.
- THE PRESIDENT: You say Ofcom could have found out and could have done it, but suppose as on your own case – you have been overcharging, aggregating and so on, connections and rentals -- on your own expert's calculation not so much but it is still a substantial overcharge – if the regulator (you may say) overlooks it or fails to act, there is no financial consequence other than a potential exposure to a civil claim. There is nothing the regulator can do.
- MR. THOMPSON: You might say that the regulated and the regulator are in it together. The regulator has all the powers that it needs to monitor the situation and to enforce. That is how this regime is structured. If it does not do that, it cannot, as it were, come along afterwards and exercise administrative powers which are not provided for in the legislation to catch up what it possibly should have done in, say, 2007 when indeed it was seised of a complaint on this very issue.
- 21 THE PRESIDENT: Suppose it says to BT in 2005/2006 I think you are overcharging; you are not 22 complying with cost orientation and BT says yes we are and this is not straightforward. No-23 one here would pretend that looking at all these costs and analysing them and checking 24 them as so on is a simple exercise, so it takes four months to work out, at the end of which 25 (and indeed as you pointed out under the regime the regulator has to serve the notice and 26 give a chance for representations) the regulator decides: we were right; they have been 27 overcharging. But that whole period of the investigation, which I thought you had accepted 28 at one point there could be a requirement to repay but on the construction of the legislation 29 you are now advancing there is no power to direct any kind of retrospective payment; it is 30 all prospective only. So even the duration of the investigation and the period for 31 representations, they get away with it.

32 MR. THOMPSON: No, I quite clearly accepted in opening that for the period of the investigation
 33 the requirement is (if one looks at 13.3):

"National Regulatory Authorities may require an operator to provide full

1	justification for its prices and may, where appropriate, require prices to be
2	adjusted."
3	So on my reading, and I think I put it to him in terms, supposing on 1 st January 2014 Ofcom
4	says to BT, "Justify your prices", but it takes six months for that to work its way through,
5	the justification is still on the prices as at 1 st January 2014 and the adjustment is at 1 st
6	January 2014. It is the same issue.
7	THE PRESIDENT: So the adjustment can be retrospective, is potentially retrospective
8	MR. THOMPSON: Otherwise the process would never get started and as time went on you
9	would be justifying further prices but the two march in parallel. You say, "Justify your
10	current price list", and then that is what BT has to do.
11	THE PRESIDENT: Why can it not be its prices last year?
12	MR. THOMPSON: We looked at Article 10 of the Authorisation Directive and the whole tenor
13	of this regime being respective, and, in my submission, that is the natural reading.
14	THE PRESIDENT: Yes.
15	MR. THOMPSON: I see the time. I would just like
16	THE PRESIDENT: I have interrupted you. The Court of Appeal's order in <i>PPC</i> was then wrong
17	because, of course, that was a retrospective payment.
18	MR. THOMPSON: Yes, the issue of the temporal scope I do not think 13.3. I think there is a
19	reference to 13.3. I think Mr. Saini said they had found a slot for it or something. As I
20	understand it, what it was was that it was purely a verbal point that I understand Ms. Rose
21	made, the word "adjustment".
22	THE PRESIDENT: Yes, but the conclusion there was that an order for repayment, going back
23	quite a number of years in that case, should ordinarily be made.
24	MR. THOMPSON: Yes.
25	THE PRESIDENT: You say that is almost fundamentally misconceived because actually there
26	was no power ever to do that.
27	MR. THOMPSON: The actual order was wrong but the grounds of appeal did not raise
28	THE PRESIDENT: The reasoning was wrong as well.
29	MR. THOMPSON: I am not sure that is right, Sir, because the issue about discretion is a general
30	one and does not have anything about the temporal scope in it, and the other two points
31	were points about the particular facts of PPCs and the
32	THE PRESIDENT: How far did this go? On this reading of it, can Ofcom even investigate a
33	breach going back prior to the date on which the matter was raised?
34	MR. THOMPSON: I think that is a point you raised with me in opening and which we have tried

 wrong but that we do not propose to challenge it for these purposes, because what we are challenging is the specific obligations within 23 which is something different. That is the positive obligation to repay and we say that that is something which is THE PRESIDENT: But still it is important to understand the implication of the argument. Would you say then, on this analysis, they should not therefore even have power to investigate a prior breach that has concluded? MR. THOMPSON: If you ask me candidly what the legislation means then that is what I think. THE PRESIDENT: That would follow, does it not? MR. THOMPSON: Yes. THE PRESIDENT: So they should never have accepted this dispute at all? MR. THOMPSON: Yes. THE PRESIDENT: There was a challenge to Ofcom's acceptance of these disputes, was there not? MR. THOMPSON: There was a challenge to Ofcom's acceptance of these disputes, was there not? MR. THOMPSON: There was a challenge to Ofcom's acceptance of the negotiations being ongoing effectively. THE PRESIDENT: Have we got that judgment? MR. THOMPSON: I do not think it is in the papers. THE PRESIDENT: In the authorities bundles. MR. THOMPSON: While we are on this, there is the point about this falling within the Access Directive and that the powers of the NRAs to resolve disputes in ways that might involve repayments are, I submit, in Articles 5 and 12 as well as 13, but that is simply by way of cost orientation but I think under Article 5.1 of the Access Directive. In my submission, both those provisions are naturally read in a prospective sense in that they are effectively dealing with access issues where there has been a failure to agree terms of access. We do rely on the cases we have already looked at briefly, the <i>Saloumi</i> case and the <i>Goed Wonen</i> case for	1	to address in the note of appeal. I think we made it pretty clear that we think that that is
4 positive obligation to repay and we say that that is something which is 5 THE PRESIDENT: But still it is important to understand the implication of the argument. 6 Would you say then, on this analysis, they should not therefore even have power to 7 investigate a prior breach that has concluded? 8 MR. THOMPSON: If you ask me candidly what the legislation means then that is what I think. 9 THE PRESIDENT: That would follow, does it not? 10 MR. THOMPSON: Yes. 11 THE PRESIDENT: So they should never have accepted this dispute at all? 12 MR. THOMPSON: The power is to effectively seek justification of current pricing, yes. That sits with the enforcement powers in Article 10 of the Authorisation Directive. 14 THE PRESIDENT: There was a challenge to Ofcom's acceptance of these disputes, was there not? 16 MR. THOMPSON: There was. It was on different grounds. It is because of the negotiations being ongoing effectively. 17 IF PRESIDENT: Have we got that judgment? 18 THE PRESIDENT: In the authorities bundles. 21 MR. THOMPSON: Vhile we are on this, there is the point about this falling within the Access Directive and that the powers of the NRAs to resolve disputes in ways that might involve repayments are, I submit, in Articles 5 and 12 as well as 13, but that is simply by way of context. But i relates in particular to the <i>TRD</i> case, which I think	2	wrong but that we do not propose to challenge it for these purposes, because what we are
5 THE PRESIDENT: But still it is important to understand the implication of the argument. 6 Would you say then, on this analysis, they should not therefore even have power to investigate a prior breach that has concluded? 8 MR. THOMPSON: If you ask me candidly what the legislation means then that is what I think. 9 THE PRESIDENT: That would follow, does it not? 10 MR. THOMPSON: Yes. 11 THE PRESIDENT: So they should never have accepted this dispute at all? 12 MR. THOMPSON: The power is to effectively seek justification of current pricing, yes. That sits with the enforcement powers in Article 10 of the Authorisation Directive. 14 THE PRESIDENT: There was a challenge to Ofcom's acceptance of these disputes, was there not? 16 MR. THOMPSON: There was. It was on different grounds. It is because of the negotiations being ongoing effectively. 17 THE PRESIDENT: Have we got that judgment? 18 THE PRESIDENT: In the authorities bundles. 20 THE PRESIDENT: In the authorities bundles. 21 MR. THOMPSON: While we are on this, there is the point about this falling within the Access Directive and that the powers of the NRAs to resolve disputes in ways that might involve repayments are, I submit, in Articles 5 and 12 as well as 13, but that is simply by way of context. But it relates in particular to the <i>TRD</i> case, which I think was not under 13.3 or cost orientation but I think under Article 5.1 of the Access	3	challenging is the specific obligations within 23 which is something different. That is the
 Would you say then, on this analysis, they should not therefore even have power to investigate a prior breach that has concluded? MR, THOMPSON: If you ask me candidly what the legislation means then that is what I think. THE PRESIDENT: That would follow, does it not? MR, THOMPSON: Yes. THE PRESIDENT: So they should never have accepted this dispute at all? MR, THOMPSON: The power is to effectively seek justification of current pricing, yes. That sits with the enforcement powers in Article 10 of the Authorisation Directive. THE PRESIDENT: There was a challenge to Ofcom's acceptance of these disputes, was there not? MR. THOMPSON: There was. It was on different grounds. It is because of the negotiations being ongoing effectively. THE PRESIDENT: Have we got that judgment? MR. THOMPSON: I do not think it is in the papers. THE PRESIDENT: In the authorities bundles. MR. THOMPSON: While we are on this, there is the point about this falling within the Access Directive and that the powers of the NRAs to resolve disputes in ways that might involve repayments are, I submit, in Articles 5 and 12 as well as 13, but that is simply by way of context. But it relates in particular to the <i>TRD</i> case, which I think was not under 13.3 or cost orientation but I think under Article 5.1 of the Access Directive. In my submission, both those provisions are naturally read in a prospective sense in that they are effectively dealing with access issues where there has been a failure to agree terms of access. We do rely on the cases we have already looked at briefly, the <i>Saloumi</i> case and the <i>Goed Wonen</i> case for saying that EU law means against retrospectivity unless it is specifically set out and justified. We would say that it is notably absent in this case. There is no reference to it in the 27th recital; there is no reference to it in the text of the Access Directive, and there is the point we have made throughout that powers s	4	positive obligation to repay and we say that that is something which is
 investigate a prior breach that has concluded? MR. THOMPSON: If you ask me candidly what the legislation means then that is what I think. THE PRESIDENT: That would follow, does it not? MR. THOMPSON: Yes. THE PRESIDENT: So they should never have accepted this dispute at all? MR. THOMPSON: The power is to effectively seek justification of current pricing, yes. That sits with the enforcement powers in Article 10 of the Authorisation Directive. THE PRESIDENT: There was a challenge to Ofcom's acceptance of these disputes, was there not? MR. THOMPSON: There was. It was on different grounds. It is because of the negotiations being ongoing effectively. THE PRESIDENT: Have we got that judgment? MR. THOMPSON: I do not think it is in the papers. THE PRESIDENT: In the authorities bundles. MR. THOMPSON: While we are on this, there is the point about this falling within the Access Directive and that the powers of the NRAs to resolve disputes in ways that might involve repayments are, I submit, in Articles 5 and 12 as well as 13, but that is simply by way of context. But it relates in particular to the <i>TRD</i> case, which I think was not under 13.3 or cost orientation but I think under Article 5.1 of the Access Directive. In my submission, both those provisions are naturally read in a prospective sense in that they are effectively dealing with access issues where there has been a failure to agree terms of access. We do rely on the cases we have already looked at briefly, the <i>Saloumi</i> case and the <i>Goed Wonen</i> case for saying that EU law means against retrospectivity unless it is specifically set out and justified. We would say that it is notably absent in this case. There is no reference to it in the 27th recital; there is no reference to it in the text of the Access Directive, and there is the point we have made throughout that powers such as 13.3 are to be strictly construed under the authority of <i>The Number</i> case,	5	THE PRESIDENT: But still it is important to understand the implication of the argument.
8MR. THOMPSON: If you ask me candidly what the legislation means then that is what I think.9THE PRESIDENT: That would follow, does it not?10MR. THOMPSON: Yes.11THE PRESIDENT: So they should never have accepted this dispute at all?12MR. THOMPSON: The power is to effectively seek justification of current pricing, yes. That13sits with the enforcement powers in Article 10 of the Authorisation Directive.14THE PRESIDENT: There was a challenge to Ofcom's acceptance of these disputes, was there15not?16MR. THOMPSON: There was. It was on different grounds. It is because of the negotiations17being ongoing effectively.18THE PRESIDENT: Have we got that judgment?19MR. THOMPSON: I do not think it is in the papers.20THE PRESIDENT: In the authoritics bundles.21MR. THOMPSON: While we are on this, there is the point about this falling within the Access22Directive and that the powers of the NRAs to resolve disputes in ways that might involve23repayments are, I submit, in Articles 5 and 12 as well as 13, but that is simply by way of24context. But it relates in particular to the <i>TRD</i> case, which I think was not under 13.3 or25cost orientation but I think under Article 5.1 of the Access Directive. In my submission,26both those provisions are naturally read in a prospective sense in that they are effectively27dealing with access issues where there has been a failure to agree terms of access. We do28rely on the cases we have already looked at briefly, the Saloumi case and the Goed	6	Would you say then, on this analysis, they should not therefore even have power to
 9 THE PRESIDENT: That would follow, does it not? MR. THOMPSON: Yes. 11 THE PRESIDENT: So they should never have accepted this dispute at all? MR. THOMPSON: The power is to effectively seek justification of current pricing, yes. That sits with the enforcement powers in Article 10 of the Authorisation Directive. 14 THE PRESIDENT: There was a challenge to Ofcom's acceptance of these disputes, was there not? MR. THOMPSON: There was, It was on different grounds. It is because of the negotiations being ongoing effectively. 17 THE PRESIDENT: Have we got that judgment? MR. THOMPSON: I do not think it is in the papers. 17 THE PRESIDENT: In the authorities bundles. MR. THOMPSON: While we are on this, there is the point about this falling within the Access Directive and that the powers of the NRAs to resolve disputes in ways that might involve repayments are, I submit, in Articles 5 and 12 as well as 13, but that is simply by way of context. But it relates in particular to the <i>TRD</i> case, which I think was not under 13.3 or cost orientation but I think under Article 5.1 of the Access Directive. In my submission, both those provisions are naturally read in a prospective sense in that they are effectively dealing with access issues where there has been a failure to agree terms of access. We do rely on the cases we have already looked at briefly, the <i>Saloumi</i> case and the <i>Goed Wonen</i> case for saying that EU law means against retrospectivity unless it is specifically set out and justified. We would say that it is notably absent in this case. There is no reference to it in the 27th recital; there is no reference to it in the text of the Access Directive, and there is the point we have made throughout that powers such as 13.3 are to be strictly construction this would not 	7	investigate a prior breach that has concluded?
10MR. THOMPSON: Yes.11THE PRESIDENT: So they should never have accepted this dispute at all?12MR. THOMPSON: The power is to effectively seek justification of current pricing, yes. That13sits with the enforcement powers in Article 10 of the Authorisation Directive.14THE PRESIDENT: There was a challenge to Ofcom's acceptance of these disputes, was there15not?16MR. THOMPSON: There was. It was on different grounds. It is because of the negotiations17being ongoing effectively.18THE PRESIDENT: Have we got that judgment?19MR. THOMPSON: I do not think it is in the papers.20THE PRESIDENT: In the authorities bundles.21MR. THOMPSON: While we are on this, there is the point about this falling within the Access22Directive and that the powers of the NRAs to resolve disputes in ways that might involve23repayments are, I submit, in Articles 5 and 12 as well as 13, but that is simply by way of24context. But it relates in particular to the <i>TRD</i> case, which I think was not under 13.3 or25cost orientation but I think under Article 5.1 of the Access Directive. In my submission,26both those provisions are naturally read in a prospective sense in that they are effectively27dealing with access issues where there has been a failure to agree terms of access. We do28rely on the cases we have already looked at briefly, the Saloumi case and the Goed Wonen29case for saying that EU law means against retrospectivity unless it is specifically set out and30justified. We would say that it i	8	MR. THOMPSON: If you ask me candidly what the legislation means then that is what I think.
11THE PRESIDENT: So they should never have accepted this dispute at all?12MR. THOMPSON: The power is to effectively seek justification of current pricing, yes. That13sits with the enforcement powers in Article 10 of the Authorisation Directive.14THE PRESIDENT: There was a challenge to Ofcom's acceptance of these disputes, was there15not?16MR. THOMPSON: There was. It was on different grounds. It is because of the negotiations17being ongoing effectively.18THE PRESIDENT: Have we got that judgment?19MR. THOMPSON: I do not think it is in the papers.20THE PRESIDENT: In the authorities bundles.21MR. THOMPSON: While we are on this, there is the point about this falling within the Access22Directive and that the powers of the NRAs to resolve disputes in ways that might involve23repayments are, I submit, in Articles 5 and 12 as well as 13, but that is simply by way of24context. But it relates in particular to the <i>TRD</i> case, which I think was not under 13.3 or25cost orientation but I think under Article 5.1 of the Access Directive. In my submission,26both those provisions are naturally read in a prospective sense in that they are effectively27dealing with access issues where there has been a failure to agree terms of access. We do28rely on the cases we have already looked at briefly, the Saloumi case and the Goed Wonen29case for saying that EU law means against retrospectivity unless it is specifically set out and30justified. We would say that it is notably absent in this case. There is no refe	9	THE PRESIDENT: That would follow, does it not?
 MR. THOMPSON: The power is to effectively seek justification of current pricing, yes. That sits with the enforcement powers in Article 10 of the Authorisation Directive. THE PRESIDENT: There was a challenge to Ofcom's acceptance of these disputes, was there not? MR. THOMPSON: There was. It was on different grounds. It is because of the negotiations being ongoing effectively. THE PRESIDENT: Have we got that judgment? MR. THOMPSON: I do not think it is in the papers. THE PRESIDENT: In the authorities bundles. MR. THOMPSON: While we are on this, there is the point about this falling within the Access Directive and that the powers of the NRAs to resolve disputes in ways that might involve repayments are, I submit, in Articles 5 and 12 as well as 13, but that is simply by way of context. But it relates in particular to the <i>TRD</i> case, which I think was not under 13.3 or cost orientation but 1 think under Article 5.1 of the Access Directive. In my submission, both those provisions are naturally read in a prospective sense in that they are effectively dealing with access issues where there has been a failure to agree terms of access. We do rely on the cases we have already looked at briefly, the <i>Saloumi</i> case and the <i>Goed Wonen</i> case for saying that EU law means against retrospectivity unless it is specifically set out and justified. We would say that it is notably absent in this case. There is no reference to it in the 27th recital; there is no reference to it in the text of the Access Directive, and there is the point we have made throughout that powers such as 13.3 are to be strictly construed under 	10	MR. THOMPSON: Yes.
 sits with the enforcement powers in Article 10 of the Authorisation Directive. THE PRESIDENT: There was a challenge to Ofcom's acceptance of these disputes, was there not? MR. THOMPSON: There was. It was on different grounds. It is because of the negotiations being ongoing effectively. THE PRESIDENT: Have we got that judgment? MR. THOMPSON: I do not think it is in the papers. THE PRESIDENT: In the authorities bundles. MR. THOMPSON: While we are on this, there is the point about this falling within the Access Directive and that the powers of the NRAs to resolve disputes in ways that might involve repayments are, I submit, in Articles 5 and 12 as well as 13, but that is simply by way of context. But it relates in particular to the <i>TRD</i> case, which I think was not under 13.3 or cost orientation but I think under Article 5.1 of the Access Directive. In my submission, both those provisions are naturally read in a prospective sense in that they are effectively dealing with access issues where there has been a failure to agree terms of access. We do rely on the cases we have already looked at briefly, the <i>Saloumi</i> case and the <i>Goed Wonen</i> case for saying that EU law means against retrospectivity unless it is specifically set out and justified. We would say that it is notably absent in this case. There is no reference to it in the 27th recital; there is no reference to it in the text of the Access Directive, and there is the point we have made throughout that powers such as 13.3 are to be strictly construed under the authority of <i>The Number</i> case, and we would say on a strict construction this would not 	11	THE PRESIDENT: So they should never have accepted this dispute at all?
 THE PRESIDENT: There was a challenge to Ofcom's acceptance of these disputes, was there not? MR. THOMPSON: There was. It was on different grounds. It is because of the negotiations being ongoing effectively. THE PRESIDENT: Have we got that judgment? MR. THOMPSON: I do not think it is in the papers. THE PRESIDENT: In the authorities bundles. MR. THOMPSON: While we are on this, there is the point about this falling within the Access Directive and that the powers of the NRAs to resolve disputes in ways that might involve repayments are, I submit, in Articles 5 and 12 as well as 13, but that is simply by way of context. But it relates in particular to the <i>TRD</i> case, which I think was not under 13.3 or cost orientation but I think under Article 5.1 of the Access Directive. In my submission, both those provisions are naturally read in a prospective sense in that they are effectively dealing with access issues where there has been a failure to agree terms of access. We do rely on the cases we have already looked at briefly, the <i>Saloumi</i> case and the <i>Goed Wonen</i> case for saying that EU law means against retrospectivity unless it is specifically set out and justified. We would say that it is notably absent in this case. There is no reference to it in the 27th recital; there is no reference to it in the text of the Access Directive, and there is the point we have made throughout that powers such as 13.3 are to be strictly construed under the authority of <i>The Number</i> case, and we would say on a strict construction this would not 	12	MR. THOMPSON: The power is to effectively seek justification of current pricing, yes. That
15not?16MR. THOMPSON: There was. It was on different grounds. It is because of the negotiations being ongoing effectively.17being ongoing effectively.18THE PRESIDENT: Have we got that judgment?19MR. THOMPSON: I do not think it is in the papers.20THE PRESIDENT: In the authorities bundles.21MR. THOMPSON: While we are on this, there is the point about this falling within the Access22Directive and that the powers of the NRAs to resolve disputes in ways that might involve23repayments are, I submit, in Articles 5 and 12 as well as 13, but that is simply by way of24context. But it relates in particular to the <i>TRD</i> case, which I think was not under 13.3 or25cost orientation but I think under Article 5.1 of the Access Directive. In my submission,26both those provisions are naturally read in a prospective sense in that they are effectively27dealing with access issues where there has been a failure to agree terms of access. We do28rely on the cases we have already looked at briefly, the <i>Saloumi</i> case and the <i>Goed Wonen</i> 29case for saying that EU law means against retrospectivity unless it is specifically set out and30justified. We would say that it is notably absent in this case. There is no reference to it in31the 27 th recital; there is no reference to it in the text of the Access Directive, and there is the32point we have made throughout that powers such as 13.3 are to be strictly construed under33the authority of <i>The Number</i> case, and we would say on a strict construction this would not <td>13</td> <td>sits with the enforcement powers in Article 10 of the Authorisation Directive.</td>	13	sits with the enforcement powers in Article 10 of the Authorisation Directive.
16MR. THOMPSON: There was. It was on different grounds. It is because of the negotiations being ongoing effectively.17THE PRESIDENT: Have we got that judgment?19MR. THOMPSON: I do not think it is in the papers.20THE PRESIDENT: In the authorities bundles.21MR. THOMPSON: While we are on this, there is the point about this falling within the Access Directive and that the powers of the NRAs to resolve disputes in ways that might involve repayments are, I submit, in Articles 5 and 12 as well as 13, but that is simply by way of context. But it relates in particular to the <i>TRD</i> case, which I think was not under 13.3 or cost orientation but I think under Article 5.1 of the Access Directive. In my submission, both those provisions are naturally read in a prospective sense in that they are effectively dealing with access issues where there has been a failure to agree terms of access. We do rely on the cases we have already looked at briefly, the <i>Saloumi</i> case and the <i>Goed Wonen</i> case for saying that EU law means against retrospectivity unless it is specifically set out and justified. We would say that it is notably absent in this case. There is no reference to it in the 27th recital; there is no reference to it in the text of the Access Directive, and there is the point we have made throughout that powers such as 13.3 are to be strictly construed under the authority of <i>The Number</i> case, and we would say on a strict construction this would not	14	THE PRESIDENT: There was a challenge to Ofcom's acceptance of these disputes, was there
17being ongoing effectively.18THE PRESIDENT: Have we got that judgment?19MR. THOMPSON: I do not think it is in the papers.20THE PRESIDENT: In the authorities bundles.21MR. THOMPSON: While we are on this, there is the point about this falling within the Access22Directive and that the powers of the NRAs to resolve disputes in ways that might involve23repayments are, I submit, in Articles 5 and 12 as well as 13, but that is simply by way of24context. But it relates in particular to the <i>TRD</i> case, which I think was not under 13.3 or25cost orientation but I think under Article 5.1 of the Access Directive. In my submission,26both those provisions are naturally read in a prospective sense in that they are effectively27dealing with access issues where there has been a failure to agree terms of access. We do28rely on the cases we have already looked at briefly, the <i>Saloumi</i> case and the <i>Goed Wonen</i> 29case for saying that EU law means against retrospectivity unless it is specifically set out and30justified. We would say that it is notably absent in this case. There is no reference to it in31the 27 th recital; there is no reference to it in the text of the Access Directive, and there is the32point we have made throughout that powers such as 13.3 are to be strictly construed under33the authority of <i>The Number</i> case, and we would say on a strict construction this would not	15	not?
 THE PRESIDENT: Have we got that judgment? MR. THOMPSON: I do not think it is in the papers. THE PRESIDENT: In the authorities bundles. MR. THOMPSON: While we are on this, there is the point about this falling within the Access Directive and that the powers of the NRAs to resolve disputes in ways that might involve repayments are, I submit, in Articles 5 and 12 as well as 13, but that is simply by way of context. But it relates in particular to the <i>TRD</i> case, which I think was not under 13.3 or cost orientation but I think under Article 5.1 of the Access Directive. In my submission, both those provisions are naturally read in a prospective sense in that they are effectively dealing with access issues where there has been a failure to agree terms of access. We do rely on the cases we have already looked at briefly, the <i>Saloumi</i> case and the <i>Goed Wonen</i> case for saying that EU law means against retrospectivity unless it is specifically set out and justified. We would say that it is notably absent in this case. There is no reference to it in the 27th recital; there is no reference to it in the text of the Access Directive, and there is the point we have made throughout that powers such as 13.3 are to be strictly construed under the authority of <i>The Number</i> case, and we would say on a strict construction this would not 	16	MR. THOMPSON: There was. It was on different grounds. It is because of the negotiations
 MR. THOMPSON: I do not think it is in the papers. THE PRESIDENT: In the authorities bundles. MR. THOMPSON: While we are on this, there is the point about this falling within the Access Directive and that the powers of the NRAs to resolve disputes in ways that might involve repayments are, I submit, in Articles 5 and 12 as well as 13, but that is simply by way of context. But it relates in particular to the <i>TRD</i> case, which I think was not under 13.3 or cost orientation but I think under Article 5.1 of the Access Directive. In my submission, both those provisions are naturally read in a prospective sense in that they are effectively dealing with access issues where there has been a failure to agree terms of access. We do rely on the cases we have already looked at briefly, the <i>Saloumi</i> case and the <i>Goed Wonen</i> case for saying that EU law means against retrospectivity unless it is specifically set out and justified. We would say that it is notably absent in this case. There is no reference to it in the 27th recital; there is no reference to it in the text of the Access Directive, and there is the point we have made throughout that powers such as 13.3 are to be strictly construed under the authority of <i>The Number</i> case, and we would say on a strict construction this would not 	17	being ongoing effectively.
 THE PRESIDENT: In the authorities bundles. MR. THOMPSON: While we are on this, there is the point about this falling within the Access Directive and that the powers of the NRAs to resolve disputes in ways that might involve repayments are, I submit, in Articles 5 and 12 as well as 13, but that is simply by way of context. But it relates in particular to the <i>TRD</i> case, which I think was not under 13.3 or cost orientation but I think under Article 5.1 of the Access Directive. In my submission, both those provisions are naturally read in a prospective sense in that they are effectively dealing with access issues where there has been a failure to agree terms of access. We do rely on the cases we have already looked at briefly, the <i>Saloumi</i> case and the <i>Goed Wonen</i> case for saying that EU law means against retrospectivity unless it is specifically set out and justified. We would say that it is notably absent in this case. There is no reference to it in the 27th recital; there is no reference to it in the text of the Access Directive, and there is the point we have made throughout that powers such as 13.3 are to be strictly construed under the authority of <i>The Number</i> case, and we would say on a strict construction this would not 	18	THE PRESIDENT: Have we got that judgment?
21MR. THOMPSON: While we are on this, there is the point about this falling within the Access22Directive and that the powers of the NRAs to resolve disputes in ways that might involve23repayments are, I submit, in Articles 5 and 12 as well as 13, but that is simply by way of24context. But it relates in particular to the <i>TRD</i> case, which I think was not under 13.3 or25cost orientation but I think under Article 5.1 of the Access Directive. In my submission,26both those provisions are naturally read in a prospective sense in that they are effectively27dealing with access issues where there has been a failure to agree terms of access. We do28rely on the cases we have already looked at briefly, the <i>Saloumi</i> case and the <i>Goed Wonen</i> 29case for saying that EU law means against retrospectivity unless it is specifically set out and30justified. We would say that it is notably absent in this case. There is no reference to it in31the 27 th recital; there is no reference to it in the text of the Access Directive, and there is the32point we have made throughout that powers such as 13.3 are to be strictly construed under33the authority of <i>The Number</i> case, and we would say on a strict construction this would not	19	MR. THOMPSON: I do not think it is in the papers.
Directive and that the powers of the NRAs to resolve disputes in ways that might involve repayments are, I submit, in Articles 5 and 12 as well as 13, but that is simply by way of context. But it relates in particular to the <i>TRD</i> case, which I think was not under 13.3 or cost orientation but I think under Article 5.1 of the Access Directive. In my submission, both those provisions are naturally read in a prospective sense in that they are effectively dealing with access issues where there has been a failure to agree terms of access. We do rely on the cases we have already looked at briefly, the <i>Saloumi</i> case and the <i>Goed Wonen</i> case for saying that EU law means against retrospectivity unless it is specifically set out and justified. We would say that it is notably absent in this case. There is no reference to it in the 27 th recital; there is no reference to it in the text of the Access Directive, and there is the point we have made throughout that powers such as 13.3 are to be strictly construed under the authority of <i>The Number</i> case, and we would say on a strict construction this would not	20	THE PRESIDENT: In the authorities bundles.
repayments are, I submit, in Articles 5 and 12 as well as 13, but that is simply by way of context. But it relates in particular to the <i>TRD</i> case, which I think was not under 13.3 or cost orientation but I think under Article 5.1 of the Access Directive. In my submission, both those provisions are naturally read in a prospective sense in that they are effectively dealing with access issues where there has been a failure to agree terms of access. We do rely on the cases we have already looked at briefly, the <i>Saloumi</i> case and the <i>Goed Wonen</i> case for saying that EU law means against retrospectivity unless it is specifically set out and justified. We would say that it is notably absent in this case. There is no reference to it in the 27 th recital; there is no reference to it in the text of the Access Directive, and there is the point we have made throughout that powers such as 13.3 are to be strictly construed under the authority of <i>The Number</i> case, and we would say on a strict construction this would not	21	MR. THOMPSON: While we are on this, there is the point about this falling within the Access
 context. But it relates in particular to the <i>TRD</i> case, which I think was not under 13.3 or cost orientation but I think under Article 5.1 of the Access Directive. In my submission, both those provisions are naturally read in a prospective sense in that they are effectively dealing with access issues where there has been a failure to agree terms of access. We do rely on the cases we have already looked at briefly, the <i>Saloumi</i> case and the <i>Goed Wonen</i> case for saying that EU law means against retrospectivity unless it is specifically set out and justified. We would say that it is notably absent in this case. There is no reference to it in the 27th recital; there is no reference to it in the text of the Access Directive, and there is the point we have made throughout that powers such as 13.3 are to be strictly construed under the authority of <i>The Number</i> case, and we would say on a strict construction this would not 	22	Directive and that the powers of the NRAs to resolve disputes in ways that might involve
 cost orientation but I think under Article 5.1 of the Access Directive. In my submission, both those provisions are naturally read in a prospective sense in that they are effectively dealing with access issues where there has been a failure to agree terms of access. We do rely on the cases we have already looked at briefly, the <i>Saloumi</i> case and the <i>Goed Wonen</i> case for saying that EU law means against retrospectivity unless it is specifically set out and justified. We would say that it is notably absent in this case. There is no reference to it in the 27th recital; there is no reference to it in the text of the Access Directive, and there is the point we have made throughout that powers such as 13.3 are to be strictly construed under the authority of <i>The Number</i> case, and we would say on a strict construction this would not 	23	repayments are, I submit, in Articles 5 and 12 as well as 13, but that is simply by way of
both those provisions are naturally read in a prospective sense in that they are effectively dealing with access issues where there has been a failure to agree terms of access. We do rely on the cases we have already looked at briefly, the <i>Saloumi</i> case and the <i>Goed Wonen</i> case for saying that EU law means against retrospectivity unless it is specifically set out and justified. We would say that it is notably absent in this case. There is no reference to it in the 27 th recital; there is no reference to it in the text of the Access Directive, and there is the point we have made throughout that powers such as 13.3 are to be strictly construed under the authority of <i>The Number</i> case, and we would say on a strict construction this would not	24	context. But it relates in particular to the TRD case, which I think was not under 13.3 or
dealing with access issues where there has been a failure to agree terms of access. We do rely on the cases we have already looked at briefly, the <i>Saloumi</i> case and the <i>Goed Wonen</i> case for saying that EU law means against retrospectivity unless it is specifically set out and justified. We would say that it is notably absent in this case. There is no reference to it in the 27 th recital; there is no reference to it in the text of the Access Directive, and there is the point we have made throughout that powers such as 13.3 are to be strictly construed under the authority of <i>The Number</i> case, and we would say on a strict construction this would not	25	cost orientation but I think under Article 5.1 of the Access Directive. In my submission,
rely on the cases we have already looked at briefly, the <i>Saloumi</i> case and the <i>Goed Wonen</i> case for saying that EU law means against retrospectivity unless it is specifically set out and justified. We would say that it is notably absent in this case. There is no reference to it in the 27 th recital; there is no reference to it in the text of the Access Directive, and there is the point we have made throughout that powers such as 13.3 are to be strictly construed under the authority of <i>The Number</i> case, and we would say on a strict construction this would not	26	both those provisions are naturally read in a prospective sense in that they are effectively
 case for saying that EU law means against retrospectivity unless it is specifically set out and justified. We would say that it is notably absent in this case. There is no reference to it in the 27th recital; there is no reference to it in the text of the Access Directive, and there is the point we have made throughout that powers such as 13.3 are to be strictly construed under the authority of <i>The Number</i> case, and we would say on a strict construction this would not 	27	dealing with access issues where there has been a failure to agree terms of access. We do
 justified. We would say that it is notably absent in this case. There is no reference to it in the 27th recital; there is no reference to it in the text of the Access Directive, and there is the point we have made throughout that powers such as 13.3 are to be strictly construed under the authority of <i>The Number</i> case, and we would say on a strict construction this would not 	28	rely on the cases we have already looked at briefly, the Saloumi case and the Goed Wonen
 the 27th recital; there is no reference to it in the text of the Access Directive, and there is the point we have made throughout that powers such as 13.3 are to be strictly construed under the authority of <i>The Number</i> case, and we would say on a strict construction this would not 	29	case for saying that EU law means against retrospectivity unless it is specifically set out and
 point we have made throughout that powers such as 13.3 are to be strictly construed under the authority of <i>The Number</i> case, and we would say on a strict construction this would not 	30	
33 the authority of <i>The Number</i> case, and we would say on a strict construction this would not	31	the 27 th recital; there is no reference to it in the text of the Access Directive, and there is the
	32	point we have made throughout that powers such as 13.3 are to be strictly construed under
34 include a retrospective power	33	the authority of <i>The Number</i> case, and we would say on a strict construction this would not
	34	include a retrospective power.

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

THE PRESIDENT: Yes.

MR. THOMPSON: I do not know whether the Tribunal wishes me to briefly deal with that other point, which I have called the "compromise solution" of the issue in relation to the period up to 8th December 2008? Mr. Saini showed you Article 13.3 but he did not show you the wording of the amended Framework Directive and, in particular, the wording "existing obligations".

THE PRESIDENT: This is the argument that the obligation had been repealed, is it?

- MR. THOMPSON: It is. It is a point that I mentioned briefly in opening and the reason why it has really come up is because of the abuse challenge, if I may put it that way, in that Ms. Rose said this is basically a rehash of PPCs, but at least in this respect it is not because *PPCs* was a case within a single review period and so on this the relevant obligation was still in force, whereas in this case the issue relates to a substantial extent to an obligation that was repealed now almost five years ago and the point that arises in relation to the amended wording of the Framework Directive is that it says:
- 15 16

17

18

19

20

23

"In the event of a dispute arising in connection with existing obligations under this Directive".

And Mr. Saini did not seek to explain how an obligation that was repealed in 2008 could still be an existing obligation. In a way that is the short point.

- I do not know how long the Tribunal wishes to sit tonight. I have some points on Ground 6 and that would then give Mr. Read a clear run to make sure we have time in the morning.
- 21 THE PRESIDENT: Can you do them in 10 minutes?

22 MR. THOMPSON: I will do my best, Sir.

THE PRESIDENT: You will then have to stop. Yes.

24 MR. THOMPSON: So this is an issue on what are the relevant factors for the exercise of 25 discretion under 192(d) assuming that that is a live issue, as it were. We address it at pp.166 26 to 187 of our closing submissions. The first point is that we adopt the approach of the Court 27 of Appeal in PPCs that this is a discretionary judgment to be made in the light of the EU 28 statutory scheme, including the general principle of EU law and, in particular, the principles of proportionality and legal certainty. That is para.480 of our closing 29 30 submissions. But we do not accept that the judgment of the Court of Appeal, read as a 31 whole, raises any presumption that a restitutionary approach based on the overcharge should 32 be adopted. On the contrary, the Court of Appeal specifically rejected such an approach at 33 para.80, which has also been rejected by the Court of Appeal as an appropriate approach 34 even where an undertaking seeks damages for a proved infringement of competition law

1	(that is the Devenish case, Tab 35 of authorities bundle 2). We submit that Ofcom's general
2	approach appears to be
3	THE PRESIDENT: I do not understand how para.80 of the Court of Appeal judgment is relevant
4	to this.
5	MR. THOMPSON: I am taking it slightly quickly, Sir. The starting point was the Tribunal in
6	PPCs starting from a restitutionary approach, which is at 338(2) of CB-E9, p.102. That
7	then led to a subtle debate involving no less an expert than Professor Burrows about
8	whether or not a counter-restitutionary approach
9	THE PRESIDENT: Yes, but if one just looks at how the Court of Appeal in the lead judgment
10	says the discretion should be exercised, the critical paragraph is 84, is it not, surely? This is
11	Tab 11.
12	MR. THOMPSON: In my submission, the critical paragraph is actually 83, where Mr. Saini is
13	arguing for an all or nothing discretion and then, in the middle, the Court of Appeal, in my
14	submission perfectly correctly, says:
15	"In exercising its remedial powers Ofcom will be acting as a regulator giving effect to
16	the statutory regime and therefore to the objectives of the CRF. That is not consistent
17	with comparing all or nothing power in Ofcom. It is however consistent"
18	And in my submission this is the core finding.
19	" with a discretion to make such order for repayment as will best achieve the
20	objectives of the Act and the CRF on the particular facts of the case".
21	So, in my submission, that is a classic description of a multi-factorial discretion subject to
22	statutory objectives and, for good measure, the general principles of EU law. So it is
23	THE PRESIDENT: And then they go on:
24	"The discretion under section 190 plainly must be exercised in a principled way with a
25	view to achieving those objectives".
26	Being the objectives you just referred to.
27	"The starting point must be in a case of overcharging in breach of an SMP condition
28	to order repayment of the amount of the excess charge".
29	MR. THOMPSON: I have no objection to it being the starting point because you have carried out
30	a compliance exercise and you have come up with a number, say £10 million, so not
31	surprisingly you start with £10 million.
32	THE PRESIDENT: It is not about the figure. You start with an order that that must be paid back,
33	to order repayment of the £10 million, and it is up to the payee, i.e. your clients, to show
34	some good reason why not.

1	MR. THOMPSON: Yes, but it does not take away from the fact that this is a discretionary
2	exercise with a whole lot of factors feeding into it, which is where the Court of Appeal
3	started.
4	THE PRESIDENT: Yes, it is up to you to show all kinds of reasons why not. But that is all that
5	is meant by a presumption.
6	MR. THOMPSON: I think all I mean is that that should not be taken as being anything other than
7	a full administrative discretion.
8	THE PRESIDENT: It is up to you to show good reasons, and unless you can then the repayment
9	order should be made. That is what they are saying.
10	MR. THOMPSON: If it is simply that you have got a discretionary decision and one factor is
11	clearly the overcharge, and if there is nothing else then that is what you do, then no
12	problem. But there is no presumption about what other factors may bear on this question. I
13	think it is one of those points that lawyers may be interested in. I am not sure that it will go
14	to the substance.
15	I think the first point I would mention is the issue of proportionality, which is specifically
16	identified as a relevant principle, both at Article 8.4 of the Access Directive
17	THE PRESIDENT: But it has got to be something on the facts of this case, has it not, why there
18	should be a lesser repayment or no repayment, something in what has happened here
19	whereby you satisfy Ofcom (and having failed to do that, say they should have been
20	satisfied and satisfy us) that there should be no repayment. It is not about looking at the
21	statutes or the directives. We bear those principles in mind, but there has got to be some
22	reason here, a good reason, why there should not be a repayment.
23	MR. THOMPSON: Yes, but with all due deference to the Court of Appeal, they cannot write out
24	the principles of EU law which are binding on the NRAs and which include the principle of
25	proportionality which is set down in the legislation itself. There is nothing to say that that
26	principle should be given no weight. This goes to the point that you, sir, raised to some
27	degree with Dr. Houpis which we discussed about the existing incentives of BT and that, to
28	some extent, goes back to the points we were discussing just now.
29	THE PRESIDENT: It has been affected by the evidence that I think came after Dr. Houpis,
30	namely that those responsible for pricing in BT seemed to have no contact with the
31	regulatory affairs department which is seeking to work out what the DSAC and FAC and
32	whatever other cost measures are relevant, for the various services was. It is clear on the
33	evidence that the people who were pricing did not bother to contact them to find out. That
34	is the evidence of Mr. Coulson.

1	MR. THOMPSON: Yes, sir, but equally, the uncontested evidence of Miss Wray and Mr. Jones
2	is that they had meetings on a regular basis with Ofcom, explained what their position was,
3	gave full information to Ofcom, and they formed certain impressions about what Ofcom's
4	priorities were in 2006 and 2007, and Ofcom looked at this matter in the summer of 2007 in
5	the context of a dispute and closed its file on the basis that these matters would be resolved
6	in 2008. They then issued a document at the start of 2008 indicating that there were a
7	number of different ways of ensuring cost orientation, and they then entered into
8	negotiations with BT which led to, I think, 30% reductions in BT's prices in 2009, a cost
9	control, and a further 17% reduction for BES 1000 which Ofcom itself adopted as the
10	measures that it chose to implement in order to reflect its concerns over cost orientation.
11	That is all set out in Appendix C to our submissions, paras.15 to 17 and 21 to 24. In my
12	submission, those issues fall to be taken into account as well in deciding what, in the
13	exercise of its discretion, Ofcom should have done.
14	The wider issue of incentives were fully debated between the various experts and the
15	Tribunal. BT's position is set out in its closings, but in brief summary we take the view that
16	the analysis at paras.15.54 to 15.65 of the Decision is wholly inadequate and fails to take
17	account of or address numerous relevant legal and factual issues, and as such it should be
18	set aside by the Tribunal and replaced by a full analysis of the issues as they appear to the
19	Tribunal in the light of its overall appreciation of the facts, and the extensive witness and
20	expert evidence that it has received.
21	I am conscious of the time. Mr. Read will address you on the issues of grounds 3 and 4 in
22	the morning. Interest, there is obviously an EU issue of interest, but I will not detain the
23	Tribunal with it now. I think you have our written submissions on it.
24	There is one point of information about the <i>Energis</i> case. Paragraph 4.38 of the <i>Energis</i>
25	case explains that these products will fall within the AISBO market, so I think it is broadly
26	speaking what I said this morning. If it is not, we will correct that.
27	THE PRESIDENT: 4.38?
28	MR. THOMPSON: Yes. Thank you.
29	THE PRESIDENT: Thank you.
30	MR. THOMPSON: I am afraid that has been a bit of a gallop.
31	THE PRESIDENT: You have done a very full and long day. We will resume at half past 10
32	tomorrow.
33	Adjourned until 10.30 a.m. on Friday 22 nd November 2013
34	